

MONUMENTA MUSICAE BYZANTINAE

Série principale. Grand in 4°.

Vol. 1. STICHERARIUM

Edd. CARSTEN HÖEG, H. J. W. TILLYARD, EGON WELLESZ
Copenhagen 1935

(pp. 1-66: Préface, Introduction, Tableau Analytique,
Index Sticherorum. 650 planches en phototypie: re-
production intégrale du *Codex Vindobonensis Theol. Gr.* 181).

Prix: br. cour. dan. 115.-
Relié demi chevreau cour. dan. 135.-

Vol. 2. HIRMOLOGIUM ATHOUM

Ed. CARSTEN HÖEG
Copenhagen 1938

(pp. 1-32: Préface, Introduction, Tableau Analytique,
Index Canonum. 300 planches en phototypie: repro-
duction intégrale du *Codex Monasterii Hiberorum* 470).

Prix: br. cour. dan. 280.-
Relié demi chevreau cour. dan. 300.-

Série Subsidia. Grand in 8°.

MONUMENTA MUSICAE BYZANTINAE. SUBSIDIA
Vol. 1, Fasc. 1. H. J. W. TILLYARD: HANDBOOK OF
THE MIDDLE BYZANTINE MUSICAL NOTATION.
Copenhagen 1935

(50 pages; de nombreux exemples de musique byzantine
en notation byzantine et en transcription occidentale).

Prix: br. cour. dan. 6.-

Vol. 1, Fasc. 2. CARSTEN HÖEG:
LA NOTATION EKPHONÉTIQUE
Copenhagen 1935

(162 pages; 2 planches en phototypie).
Prix: br. cour. dan. 12.-

Série Transcripta. Grand in 8°.

MONUMENTA MUSICAE BYZANTINAE. TRANSCRIPTA

Vol. 1. DIE HYMNEN DES STICHERARIUM FÜR
SEPTEMBER, übertragen von EGON WELLESZ.
Copenhagen 1936

Prix: br. cour. dan. 14.-

Vol. 2. THE HYMNS OF THE STICHERARIUM
FOR NOVEMBER, transcribed by H. J. W. TILLYARD
Copenhagen 1938

Prix: br. cour. dan. 16.-

Par souscription: 10%.

*

LEVIN & MUNKSGAARD - EJNAR MUNKSGAARD
Copenhagen, Danemark.

UNION ACADEMIQUE INTERNATIONALE MONUMENTA MUSICAE BYZANTINAE TRANSCRIPTA

EDIDERUNT

CARSTEN HÖEG · H. J. W. TILLYARD · EGON WELLESZ

Vol. II

THE HYMNS OF THE STICHERARIUM FOR NOVEMBER

TRANSCRIBED BY

H. J. W. TILLYARD



COPENHAGUE
LEVIN & MUNKSGAARD - EJNAR MUNKSGAARD
1938

M. M. B. TRANSCRIPTA VOL. II. H. J. W. TILLYARD: THE HYMNS OF THE STICHERARIUM

BOOK
MUSEUM
JOY

M
2
B9
T7
193
v.
c.1

A. 11

A. 11

UNION ACADÉMIQUE INTERNATIONALE

MONUMENTA
MUSICAE BYZANTINAE
TRANSCRIPTA

EDIDERUNT

CARSTEN HÖEG · H. J. W. TILLYARD
EGON WELLESZ

Volumen II



COPENHAGUE

LEVIN & MUNKSGAARD - EJNAR MUNKSGAARD
1938

THE HYMNS
OF THE STICHERARIUM
FOR NOVEMBER

TRANSCRIBED BY

H. J. W. TILLYARD

D. LITT.
PROFESSOR OF GREEK AT UNIVERSITY COLLEGE, CARDIFF



COPENHAGEN

LEVIN & MUNKSGAARD - EJNAR MUNKSGAARD
1938

Copyright by Levin & Munksgaard

Printed in Denmark
by
FR. BAGGES KGL. HOFBOGTRYKKERI
COPENHAGEN

PREFACE

As this is the longest book that I have written or am likely to write on Byzantine Music, I may be allowed to thank some of those who have helped me in the work. The publication is due firstly to the generous policy of the Danish Academy, which at the instigation of Professor Höeg, of Copenhagen, undertook, with the approval and support of the World's Union of Academies, the three series of the *MONUMENTA MUSICAE BYZANTINAE*, viz. the principal series, the *Subsidia* and the *Transcripta*, of which this book is part. Whereas the costs of the former volumes of the *M. M. B.* have been covered by Danish institutions, the funds necessary for the printing of the present book have been granted by Academies or Institutions of other countries, associated with the *Union Académique Internationale*, viz. the American Council of Learned Societies, the British Academy, the Academy of Amsterdam, the Academies of Yugoslavia and finally the *Union Académique* itself.

Next I remember all the help I have had from the British School at Athens, of which I am proud to be an honorary student. The Hostel at Athens has never denied me the shelter of its walls; and I have benefited over and over again from the powerful backing, as well as the good advice, that several Directors have been able to give me.

To the Governors of the Hort Fund of the University of Cambridge I tender my thanks for several grants of money in aid of my research. The late Professor F. C. Burkitt, who was one of the Governors, always followed the progress of our investigations and the work of the editorial committee with the liveliest interest.

The Library of Trinity College at Cambridge has two very useful Byzantine Musical manuscripts; and I have pleasure in thanking the Fellows and two successive Librarians, as well as the Sub-Librarian, my faithful helper Mr. C. Hurry, for the full

M 8813023

0260006025 v

18A. 1988

opportunity accorded to me at all times for the study of these MSS, which have been fortunately available to check the data gathered from more distant sources. But besides the work in libraries, there is a great deal of copying and enlarging to be done before the pages can be deciphered with speed and assurance; and here I have invoked, and not in vain, the help of my scientific colleagues, who have most generously given me the use of a studio and well-equipped dark-rooms in their departments. This was granted to me at Birmingham by Professor S. W. Johnson Smith (Physics) and Professor W. S. Boulton (Geology) and here at Cardiff by Professor R. T. Dunbar, who has provided a permanent home in his section for my photographs and apparatus. No one, who has not tried, can well imagine the work involved in the photography, the enlarging and the decipherment of a musical manuscript; and further, as our Vienna codex has mistakes on every page, it is only by the collation of other MSS that the text can be rectified—which means that, for every hymn, two or three alternative versions had to be in readiness. Without such provision of studio and dark-room, the task could hardly have been attempted. This Vienna codex, written by John Dalassenós, has now been published in facsimile and is therefore common property; but Professor Wellesz and the staff of the National Library very kindly sent me a special set of photographs in advance and assisted me in every way in the study of the MS itself. But what I have said is only a partial acknowledgment of the help given by Professor Höeg and Professor Wellesz, who at any juncture were prompt in giving me advice, lending photographs, or affording encouragement in every possible way. Happy indeed is the student who has such willing and able coadjutors in his research! To Madame Melpo Merlier at Athens, who is an authority on Modern Greek Music, both ecclesiastical and popular, I send my thanks for much kind advice and valuable criticism.

I am glad to think that the study and publication of the other works of Byzantine Music, planned by the editorial committee, will be carried on with the same good will and harmony that have marked the earlier stages of the undertaking.

University College, Cardiff, June 1935.

H. J. W. TILLYARD.

P. S. The publication of the November Hymns was delayed by financial difficulties. Between July 1935 and January 1937 the manuscript of this book was at Vienna, where a number of formal changes were made to suit the revised rules of the Editorial Committee. This work was kindly undertaken by one of Professor Wellesz' collaborators, Dr. Maria Stöhr, to whom I now send my best thanks. Valuable help in the correction of proofs was given by my wife and by Professor Höeg: the latter has worked indefatigably in seeing the book through the press; and I cannot be too grateful to him for this self-sacrificing toil. Professor Wellesz' edition, *Die Hymnen des Sticherarium für September*, (to which the present volume is a companion) only came into my hands after my own book was delivered to the publishers. But it confirms in every way the agreement between our views.

November 1937.

H. J. W. T.

CONTENTS

	Page
Preface.....	V
Introduction.....	XI
List of Manuscripts and Sources.....	XV
Calendar for November, with first lines of Hymns.....	XVII
List of Hymns printed with the Neumes.....	XX
The Hymns for November with music.....	I
Analysis of the Modes.....	161
Conclusion.....	173
Index of first lines.....	175
General Index.....	176
Corrigenda.....	179

INTRODUCTION

The publication of the Vienna Codex Dalasseni (D) marks a new era in the study of Byzantine Music, because any student can verify in the facsimile whatever versions may be offered in ordinary notation; and no haphazard or arbitrary transcription can pass undetected. If our interpretation is at fault anywhere, this can only be due to a mistake or a misprint; for we have kept strictly to the rules laid down by the editorial committee. These will be found, with the most needful explanations, in my *Handbook of the Middle Byzantine Musical Notation* (Copenhagen, 1935.) (1) Wherever the reading of D is rejected, we give the parallel passage in Byzantine notation, so that the source and extent of our corrections can be clearly seen. Otherwise we only tabulate the important differences between D and the other MSS. This course has been taken because, until the best extant MSS become available for complete collation, it would be of little use to give all the variants in the inferior copies. Only where a version from the MS Atheniensis 883 is to hand, has a fuller set of readings been put down. It is obvious that a final edition of the musical text is still a distant goal and presupposes far more knowledge than any commentator as yet can acquire. But from the general likeness of the melodies in our manuscripts, we may fairly expect that the ultimate result will not differ widely from that which is now presented.

Our usual practice is as follows: —

(1) Slight differences between D and the other most used

(1) The following new rules have been made by the Editorial Committee:

Duo Kentemata: a dotted quaver with a slur.

Xeron Klasma: staccato without slur.

Apoderma: a crochet with a Tenuto.

Piasma: diminuendo.

The last note of a hymn is to be printed as a crochet.

B-flat is to be marked as an accidental, never as a signature.

manuscripts (T and C) (1) are not given, if they have no effect on the melody and no considerable effect on the rhythm; thus the presence or absence of a Klasma \sim (♩), Apoderma — (*tenuto*), Parakletike \sim (slur), Bareia \backslash (♩), Diple \sim (♩) at the end of a versicle, the substitution of — for — or of = for = are not usually recorded. Nor do we always indicate such small differences as = for = (a—b c' for a—c') (2).

(2) Medial Signatures in T and C are not given unless they confirm the reading of a difficult passage, justify a correction or are in some way noteworthy. The wrong signatures in C are usually ignored.

(3) Mistakes in T or C that can be corrected from D are not usually mentioned; but the contrary procedure is always fully explained.

(4) Where more subdivisions of the versicles are found in C than elsewhere, these are not mentioned, if D, T (or A) and the printed text support one another.

(5) Where an Authentic Mode passes into the Plagal or vice versa, we often make a chromatic change and put an accidental before the note affected. The reader will be aware that the Byzantine notation does not distinguish between tones and semitones; so that we must depend upon the general musical context. (3)

The hymns for one month do not afford enough material for a critical estimate either of words or music: but a short analysis of the Modes may be a help to the student and will be found at the end of the book. Otherwise we only offer a passing comment here and there. In the great majority of instances it will be seen that the lines of the hymns are numbered from the printed Menaeum; but such numbering is merely for the sake of uniformity. The singer must keep to the musical divisions, for which we have the authority of the manuscripts.

In order to appreciate the hymns, we must learn to understand the words and sing them with a free but flowing rhythm. It can hardly be doubted that the best Gregorian singing provides a sound

(1) See list of abbreviations on page XV f.

(2) We mark a dotted quaver by adding a dot to the letter (a'); a crochet is indicated by a short stroke (a-).

(3) For the modes see Prof. Höeg's article, *REV. D. ÉT. GR.* 35, 1922, pp. 321-34, and our articles, *B. S. A.* 22, 1916-18, pp. 133 ff. and 26, 1923-25, pp. 78 ff.

example for Byzantine music. But the nasal style, which still prevails in some Greek churches, is a most undesirable legacy from the East. As the rhythm is free, so the tempo depends upon the performer's taste; but it should be fairly quick, except in some short, emphatic phrases, which are obviously drawn out. A slight *rallentando* on the approach to a medial or final cadence seems to have been frequent.

Very few of the November Hymns have been published in English: for example, Hymn 26 is the original of *Hymns Ancient and Modern* 423 ("Stars of the Morning" by J. M. Neale) (1) while Fr. Woodward (2) has rendered Hymns 67 and 68. So far as we are aware, the only hymn already published with Byzantine Music is No. 55, which we ourselves gave many years ago (3). For those who may wish to see the Modern Greek Church forms of the hymns we add the references to a contemporary choir-book, where the melodies (but not, of course, the mediaeval melodies) are printed in the Chrysanthine notation.

For convenience we use the term Proper Hymns for *Stichera Idiomela*, which form the main contents of the Vienna Codex. A full explanation of this class of hymn will be found in the introduction to volume I of the *MONUMENTA MUSICAE BYZANTINAE* (Copenhagen 1935). As our transcriptions are primarily from this codex, we give the hymns in the order there found, which differs, here and there, from that of other MSS and of the Menaeum. But our references and index will, it is hoped, prevent any difficulty or confusion in the search for any particular hymn (4).

We have chosen the first hymn and six others of the most difficult specimens and print them with the neumes in full.

(1) See Neale and Hatherly, *HYMNS OF THE EASTERN CHURCH WITH MUSIC*, 116.

(2) Woodward, G. R., *THE MOST HOLY MOTHER OF GOD IN THE SONGS OF THE EASTERN CHURCH*, pp. 14, 15.

(3) *BYZ. ZEITSCHR.* 20, 1911, p. 449. (The version there given, influenced by the theories of Riemann and Gaisser, is now superseded).

(4) Most of the hymnodists for November are well-known Byzantine poets; and information about them can be found in the works of Neale, Krumbacher, W. Christ and Pararikas. See also my *BYZ. MUSIC AND HYMNOGRAPHY*, London, 1923, chapters IV and V. Notes on the obscurer authors will be found below on the pages where their hymns occur. (See also the index).

Finally let us say that we are honestly trying to give the student all the help that he needs in the perusal of that most difficult manuscript, Codex Dalasseni—difficult, not only through its mistakes but from the tiresome habit of the scribe in misplacing the neumes, crowding them together, or piling them up over wrong syllables. If as a first exercise those hymns be examined where the Byzantine notation is printed above the ordinary notes, confidence will soon be gained in deciphering; and then, if the facsimile and the transcription are taken side by side, the remainder ought to be easily intelligible.

LIST OF MANUSCRIPTS AND SOURCES

- D** Codex Vindobonensis Theologicus 181, written by John Dalassenós, reproduced in facsimile in *MONUMENTA MUSICAE BYZANTINAE*, Vol. 1, where a full description will be found. Our versions are from this manuscript and we follow the order of hymns there given.
- A** Manuscript 883 in the National Library at Athens: A Sticherarium, containing the Menaea, Triodium and Pentecostarion, and the Octoechus as far as the Stichera Anastasima. Mr. T. W. Allen very kindly examined a specimen-page of this MS and has dated it as 12th century. Variants in red are given by at least two later hands, one of which also added Subsidiary signs (Hypostases.) A photograph is given in *BYZ. ZEITSCHR.* 20, 1911, p. 441 and another in *LAUDATE*, 5, No. 19, Sept. 1927, p. 144.
- C** Cryptensis, E, α, II: Sticherarium, probably 13th century. Some missing pages have been replaced by the work of a much later hand, perhaps 15th century. Contains the Stichera of the Menaea, complete. This MS is rich in florid Intonations, and we give some of the most important. Many of the medial signatures are wrong; but most of them are later than the first hand. (Cf. Dom L. Tardo in *ACCADEMIE E BIBLIOTECHE*, Anno 4, n. 4-5 Apr. 1931, p. 12).
- T** Trinity College, Cambridge 256 (B. 11, 17): Sticherarium, containing the Menaea, Triodium, Pentecostarion, and the *Eothina*; but a good many pages are missing. A paper MS (perhaps 14th century) well written from a good original. It came from the Monastery of Pantocrator on Mt Athos.

The readings of all four manuscripts are in fairly close agreement and seem to have been derived from a common

source, the differences being local varieties of usage. All the MSS contain some *variae lectiones*, but these again often agree with one another or with the first hand of one of the other MSS; and they never radically alter the melody. Photographs of T will be found in *B. S. A.* 30, 1928-29, Plates XV, XVI.

Men. The Menaeum for November (Μηναῖον τοῦ Νοεμβρίου; ed. by Michael I. Saliveros, Athens) gives the words of most of the Proper Hymns. We have given the names of the hymnodists as they are found there.

Dox. Doxastarion (Δοξαστάριον Πέτρου τοῦ Πελοποννησίου; ed. by P. G. Keltzanides, Constantinople: 1882). This is a choir-book in the Chrysanthine or Modern Greek musical notation. We give references to this, in case any reader should wish to compare the modern versions with the mediaeval. So far as our observation goes, few, if any of the Proper Hymns, as given in the modern book, show any likeness at all to the mediaeval forms. The modern compilers do not themselves claim a greater antiquity than the 18th century for their melodies, while some may be later than 1821, when the revised musical notation of Chrysanthus was published. (1)

(1) The study of the modern Byzantine System can best be pursued in J. B. Rebours' *TRAITÉ DE PSALTIQUE*, Paris, 1906.

CALENDAR FOR NOVEMBER

with first lines of hymns.

November.

1st. Saints Cosmas and Damian.

Hymn	Page
1. Τὴν χάριν τῶν ἱαμάτων	3
2. Ἐκ τῆς ἀνωθεν προμηθείας	4
3. Πόθῳ θεῖῳ καὶ ἔρωτι	6
4. Μεγάλων ἀξιωθέντες δωρεῶν	8
5. Ἰατροὶ τῶν ἀσθενούντων	10
6. Ἡ πηγὴ τῶν ἱαμάτων	11
7. Ἀγάλλεται ὁ χορὸς τῶν ἁγίων	12
8. Πηγὴν ἱαμάτων ἔχοντες	13
9. Ἀτελεύτητος ὑπάρχει τῶν ἁγίων	15
10. Πάντοτε ἔχοντες Χριστόν	17
11. Φαιδρὰ καὶ ἐπίφωτος ἀνέτειλεν	19
12. Τίς μὴ θαυμάσει	21

2nd. Saints Acindynus, Pegasus etc.

13. Ἀκτῖνες ἔλαμψαν τῶν μαρτύρων	24
14. Αἱμάτων τοῖς κρουνοῖς	26
15. Δεῦτε ἀγαλλιασώμεθα τῷ Κυρίῳ	27
16. Ἡ πενταφεγγὴς τῶν ἀθλητῶν	29
17. Σήμερον ἡ πενταυγὴς	30

3rd. Saints Acepsimas, Joseph and Aeithalas.

18. Ὑπὲρ τῆς εὐσεβείας	33
19. Προοίμιον τυπικῶς	34

6th. Saint Paul the Confessor.

20. Ἀρχιερατικὴν στολὴν ἐνδυσάμενος	37
21. Ὅσιε πάτερ, δι' ἀρετῆς	39
22. Ἀσκήσεως τὸ πέλαγος	40
23. Ἐνέκυψας εἰς τὰ βάθη	43

8th. Saint Michael and all Angels.

24. Τῶν νοερῶν δυνάμεων	44
25. Ὁ ταξιάρχης τῶν ἁνω δυνάμεων	45

XVIII

Hymn	Page
26. Τὴν αὐλον οὐσίαν	47
27. Τῷ αὐτῷ θρόνῳ	48
28. Ἀσωμάτοις χεῖλεσι	49
29. Πυρίνοις χεῖλεσιν ὑμνεῖ σε	51
30. Τῆς ἡλιακῆς ἀκτίνος τοῦ θεοῦ	53
31. Ὅπου ἐπισκιάσῃ ἡ χάρις σου	55
32. Συγχάρητε ἡμῖν ἀπασαί	56
33. Οἱ ἄγγελοί σου, Χριστέ	58
34. Ὡς ταξιάρχης καὶ πρόμαχος	59
11th. Saints Menas, Victor and Vicentius.	
35. Τὸν ἀριστέα τοῦ Χριστοῦ	62
36. Δεῦτε πιστοὶ τιμήσωμεν	64
37. Δεῦτε φίλαθλοὶ τὴν τρισαυγὴν	65
38. Πάλιν ἡμῖν ἡ ἐτήσιος	66
12th. Saint John the Merciful, Archbp. of Alexandria.	
39. Ἡ τοῦ ἐλέους πηγὴ	68
13th. Saint John Chrysostom.	
40. Φωστὴρ Ἰωάννη, στόμα χρυσεμφανές	69
41. Σὲ τὸν μέγαν ἀρχιερέα	71
42. Χρυσέοις λόγοις σου	72
43. Εἰληφας ἱεράρχα τὴν ἀνωτάτῳ	74
44. Ἐπρεπε τῇ βασιλίδι τῶν πόλεων	74
45. Γέγονας Χρυσόστομε θεόπνευστον	76
46. Σάλπιγξ χρυσόφωνος ἀνεδείχθης	78
47. Ὅσπερ τρίςμακαρ ἀγιώτατε πάτερ	79
48. Χρυσέοις ἔπεσι καὶ θεοφθόγοις	80
14th. Saint Philip the Apostle.	
49. Καταλιπὼν τὰ ἐπὶ γῆς	81
50. Φιάλαι τῶν ἀρωμάτων	83
51. Οὐράνιος ἀνεδείχθης	84
52. Τὴν τῶν ἰχθύων ἄγραν εἰς ἀνθρώπων	85
53. Τοῦ μεγάλου Φίλιππε φωτός	87
15th. The Martyrs Gurias, Samonas and Abibus.	
54. Δεῦτε φιλομάρτυρες πάντες, τοὺς τοῦ Χριστοῦ	88
55. Ἡ ἡδυσσά εὐφραίνεται	90
16th. Saint Matthew.	
56. Ζυγὸν λιπῶν ἀδικίας	93
57. Καλοῦντι Χριστῷ πρὸς μαθητεῖαν	96
58. Ἐκ πυθμένος κακίας	98
59. Κροτήσωμεν ἐν ἄσμασι	100

XIX

17th. Saint Gregory.	
Hymn	Page
60. Ἰερωσύνης τὴν ψῆφον	101
61. Γρηγόρησις Θεοῦ	103
62. Εἰς βάθος θεωρίας ὑπελθὼν	104
63. Τὸν περιβόητον ἐν θαύμασιν	106
18th. Saint Plato of Ancyra.	
64. Φοβερά καὶ παράδοξα τὰ τρόπαια	108
21st. Presentation of the Virgin Mary in the Temple.	
65. Ἀγαλλιάσθω σήμερον ὁ οὐρανός	110
66. Σήμερον τῷ ναῷ προσάγεται	113
67. Σήμερον ὁ θεοχώρητος ναός	115
68. Δεῦτε πάντες οἱ λαοί, τὴν μόνην	116
69. Ἐπέλαμψεν ἡμέρα χαρμόσυνος	117
70. Σήμερον τὰ στίφη τῶν πιστῶν συνελθόντα	121
71. Μετὰ τὸ τεχθῆναι σε, θεόνυμφε	126
72. Ὁ Δαυὶδ προανεφώνει σοι	128
24th. Saint Peter of Alexandria.	
73. Χεῖρι Θεοῦ χρισθεὶς εἰς ἱερέα	131
25th. Saint Catharine.	
74. Χαρμονικῶς τῇ πανηγύρει τῆς θεοσόφου	133
75. Βίον αὐλον ἐξησκημένην	136
27th. Saint James of Persia.	
76. Καρτερῶν ἐν ἀθλήσει μάρτυς Ἰάκωβε	139
77. Ἐθαυμαστώθης Ἰάκωβε	140
78. Πιστῶς ἀθροισθέντες σήμερον φιλοθεάμονες	142
28th. Saint Stephen the younger.	
79. Ἐκ βρέφους τῷ Θεῷ ἀνετέθης	146
80. Τὸ κατ' εἰκόνα τηρήσας	148
30th. Saint Andrew the Apostle.	
81. Ὁ πρωτόκλητος μαθητὴς καὶ μιμητὴς	149
82. Ὑμνήσωμεν οἱ πιστοὶ Πέτρου τὸν σύγγονον	151
83. Τὸ πῦρ τὸ νοερὸν τὸ φωτίζον	152
84. Τὸν συναίμονα Πέτρου	154
85. Τὴν τῶν ἰχθύων ἄγραν καταλιπὼν	156
86. Τὸν κήρυκα τῆς πίστεως καὶ ὑπηρέτην	158

HYMNS PRINTED WITH THE NEUMES
IN FULL

	Page
Hymn 1. Mode I	3
— 17. — II Plagal	30
— 31. — I Plagal	55
— 34. — IV Plagal	59
— 66. — II	113
— 70. — II Plagal	121
— 73. — IV	131

THE HYMNS

FOR

NOVEMBER

November 1.

Saints Cosmas and Damian.

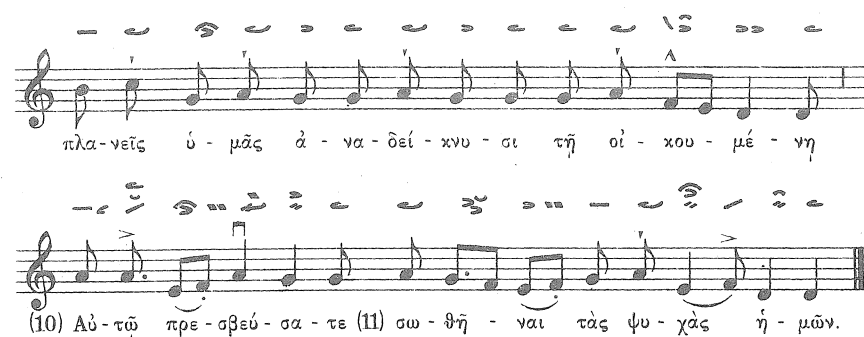
HYMN 1.

D f. 44 b; T f. 50 b; Men. p. 11; Dox. p. 171.

Mode I. ᾠ. From a. Finalis d.

Anatolius

(1) Τὴν χά-ριν τῶν ἰ-α-μά-των (2) ἐκ θε-οῦ εἰ-λη-φό-
 ρες (3) ἀν-αρ-γύ- - ρως τὰ πά-θη (4) τῶν ψυ-χῶν καὶ
 τῶν σω-μά-των ἡ-μῶν (5) θερ-μῶς θε-ρα-πεύ-ε-
 τε (6) παγ-κό-σμι-οι Ἀν-άρ-γυ-ροι (7) ὁ-θεν
 δι' ὑ-μῶν Χρι-στός τοῖς πι-στοῖς (8) τὴν δε-δο-μέ-
 νην εὐ-ρω-στί-αν χα-ρι-ζό-με-νος (9) φω-στῇ-ρας ἀ-



(3) T: $\bar{\alpha}\bar{\nu} - \bar{\alpha}\bar{\rho} - \bar{\gamma}\bar{\upsilon} - \bar{\rho}\bar{\omega}\bar{s}$ (4) T: $\bar{\kappa}\bar{\alpha}\bar{\iota} \bar{\tau}\bar{\omega}\bar{\nu} \dots \bar{\eta}\bar{\mu}\bar{\omega}\bar{\nu}$ (5) Men. om.
 d d ef d a a' b g a (=a)

θερμῶς (7)-(8) T: $\bar{\pi}\bar{\iota} - \bar{\sigma}\bar{\tau}\bar{o}\bar{\iota}\bar{s} \bar{\tau}\bar{\eta}\bar{\nu}$ (8) T: $\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\upsilon} - \bar{\rho}\bar{\omega} - \bar{\sigma}\bar{\tau}\bar{\iota} - \bar{\alpha}\bar{\nu}$ (8) fin.
 a b g a ef a a

Cadence in Grave Mode (III Pl.), hence b-flat. (9) T: $\bar{\phi}\bar{\omega} - \bar{\sigma}\bar{\tau}\bar{\eta} - \bar{\rho}\bar{\alpha}\bar{s}$;
 ef a a

T is right; D must be corrected accordingly to $\bar{\phi}\bar{\omega}$ - etc. || (οἱ)κου-:
 in this group the Elaphron should be read before the Apostrophus

by analogy of similar groups. (11) T: $\bar{\sigma}\bar{\omega} - \bar{\theta}\bar{\eta} - \bar{\nu}\bar{\alpha}\bar{\iota}$ || T: $\bar{\eta} - \bar{\mu}\bar{\omega}\bar{\nu}$
 a g ef ed- d

HYMN 2

D f. 44 b; T f. 50 b; Men. p. 11; Dox. p. 172.

Mode I. $\bar{\alpha}$ From a. Finalis d.

Anatolius



(1)-(2) T has the more usual progression: $\bar{\theta}\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\iota} - \bar{\alpha}\bar{s} \bar{\tau}\bar{\eta}\bar{\nu}$ || (ἐξαντλή -
 a e-f a

σαν)τες: T om. Gorgon. (2) fin. the figure a-b c' b c' — is called Thes-kai-Apothes and is used at medial cadences, especially in Mode II and II Plagal on the notes e-f g f g-. It has a special sign (See my Handbook p. 27); but this is mostly found in late MSS. (3)-(4) T: - βλυ

-ζε - τε τοῖς... - αρ - γυ - ροι. This shows that we should under -
 a g a' e e-f ed- d

stand $\bar{\alpha}$ not $\bar{\alpha}$ in D. (5) Both read νο - σούν - των τὰ but D has written the Duo Kentemata like two hooks and put them too

(1) D: alternative readings, which are crowded together. Above: $\theta\epsilon\iota-\omega$ και $\epsilon-$ (as in our music, in agreement with T), below: $\alpha\beta$ α
 (2) fin. T: $\beta = g$ (Mode II). (3) fin. Piasma ν ; according to the latest decision of the editorial Committee, the Piasma is marked as “dim.” (4) D confused; read with T: $\tau\omicron$ $\kappa\alpha$ $\theta\alpha$ $\rho\omicron\nu$. Our MS

may have meant $\overset{\sim}{\tau\omicron} \overset{\sim}{\kappa\alpha} - \overset{\sim}{\theta\alpha} -$ and dropped the Oligon on account
 $\underset{\sim}{g} \underset{\sim}{a} \underset{\sim}{b}$

of the overcrowding. T proceeds: $\overset{\sim}{\tau\eta\varsigma} \overset{\sim}{\psi\tilde{\upsilon}} -$ (5) fin. T: $\overset{\sim}{\beta} = g$ (6) D:
 $\underset{\sim}{d'} \underset{\sim}{c'} \underset{\sim}{a}$

$\tau\omega\upsilon\varsigma$ εν υλω τελειως αντεστητε. (7) init. T: $\overset{\sim}{\pi\tilde{\nu}\epsilon\upsilon} - \overset{\sim}{\mu\alpha} - \overset{\sim}{\tau\iota}$. But our reading has the same value: the Oxeia is annulled by the Hypsele (Pneuma) so that the position of the Kentema makes no difference;

an octave upwards is $\overset{\sim}{\leq}$. (8) T: $\overset{\sim}{\iota} - \overset{\sim}{\alpha} - \overset{\sim}{\sigma\epsilon\iota\varsigma}$ (9) init. T: $\overset{\sim}{\beta} \leq =$
 $\underset{\sim}{b} \underset{\sim}{a} \underset{\sim}{g} - \underset{\sim}{a} \underset{\sim}{a}$

b with confirmatory Ison. T like Men. has a stop at $\overset{\sim}{\iota\epsilon\rho\alpha}$ and at $\overset{\sim}{\xi\upsilon}$ -
 $\overset{\sim}{\nu\omega\rho\iota\varsigma}$. D is often careless about punctuation. (10) T: $\overset{\sim}{\phi\omega\tau} - \overset{\sim}{\alpha\upsilon} - \overset{\sim}{\gamma\eta\varsigma}$
 $\underset{\sim}{g} \underset{\sim}{a} \underset{\sim}{b} -$

(11) fin. T is confused and crowded but agrees in the main with D. ||

T has a stop at the end of this line. (12) The order is: $\overset{\sim}{\eta} - - - \overset{\sim}{\mu\alpha\varsigma}$
 $\underset{\sim}{b} \underset{\sim}{a} \underset{\sim}{a'} \underset{\sim}{g} - \underset{\sim}{g} -$

κτλ.; so also T. (13) fin. Probably: $\overset{\sim}{\pi\alpha} - \overset{\sim}{\theta\eta}$; T: $\overset{\sim}{\pi\alpha} - \overset{\sim}{\theta\eta}$.
 $\underset{\sim}{g} - \underset{\sim}{a} \underset{\sim}{b} \underset{\sim}{a} \underset{\sim}{g} - \underset{\sim}{a} \underset{\sim}{a}$

Middle cadences on a are frequent in Mode II. $\overset{\sim}{\pi\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\theta\eta}$ T, D; $\overset{\sim}{\nu\omicron\sigma\upsilon\varsigma}$ Men. (14) $\overset{\sim}{\iota\omega\mu\epsilon\upsilon\iota}$ T, Men.; $\overset{\sim}{\iota\alpha\sigma\alpha\sigma\theta\alpha\iota}$ D.

HYMN 4.

D f. 45 b; T f. 51 b; C f. 63; Men. p. 3; Dox. p. 168.

Mode II. $\overset{\sim}{\beta} \leq$ From b. Finalis e.

Intonation in C:

Germanus

Ne - α - νες (1) Me - γά - λων ά - ξι - ω - θέν - τες δω -
 ρε - ων παν - εύ - φη - μοι (2) έν τα - πει - νό - τη - τι βί - ου

(3) έν τη γη έ - πο - λι - τεύ - σα - σθε (4) και δι - ερ -
 χό - με - νοι παν - τα - χοῦ (5) δω - ρε - άν των νο - σούν - των
 τα πά - θη ι - ώ - με - νοι (6) ὤ - φθη - τε άγ - γέ - λων
 συν - ό - μι - λοι (7) Κο - σμά σὺν τῷ Δα - μι - α - νῶ τῷ
 σο - φῶ (8) ά - δελ - φοί τερ - πνό - τα - τοι (9) και ή - μων τα
 πά - θη (10) ταῖς εὐ - χαῖς ὑ - μῶν ι - ά - σα - σθε.

(3) T: $\overset{\sim}{\gamma\eta} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} - \overset{\sim}{\pi\omicron} - \overset{\sim}{\lambda\iota} - \overset{\sim}{\tau\epsilon\upsilon} - \overset{\sim}{\sigma\alpha} - \overset{\sim}{\sigma\theta\epsilon}$ which is a commoner form
 $\underset{\sim}{g} \underset{\sim}{e} \underset{\sim}{f} \underset{\sim}{g} \underset{\sim}{b} \underset{\sim}{g} \underset{\sim}{a} - \underset{\sim}{g} \underset{\sim}{f} \underset{\sim}{e} \underset{\sim}{f}$

of interrupted cadence than ours. Men., T: $\overset{\sim}{\epsilon\pi\omicron\lambda\iota\tau\epsilon\upsilon\sigma\alpha\sigma\theta\epsilon}$; D: $\overset{\sim}{\epsilon\pi\omicron\lambda\iota\tau\epsilon\upsilon\theta\eta\tau\alpha\iota}$ (i. e. $\overset{\sim}{\epsilon\pi\omicron\lambda\iota\tau\epsilon\upsilon\theta\eta\tau\epsilon}$). (4) The signature $\overset{\sim}{\beta} = g$ seems to belong to Man. II as the confirmatory Ison is needless here. (5) At the end of the line is the signature $\overset{\sim}{\pi\lambda. \alpha'}$ with $\overset{\sim}{\geq} = d'$. || T has a stop at $\overset{\sim}{\nu\omicron\sigma\omicron\upsilon\iota\tau\omega\upsilon\varsigma}$ but Men. has not. (6) init. T again has $\overset{\sim}{\omega\phi\theta}$ - but (as we saw in the last hymn) the value is the same as in D. The last three notes imitate l. 2. (6) fin. T has the stop; so Men. (10) The words in T agree with Men; D ($\overset{\sim}{\kappa\alpha\iota} \overset{\sim}{\eta\mu\omega\upsilon\iota} \overset{\sim}{\tau\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\pi\alpha\theta\eta} \overset{\sim}{\tau\omega\iota\varsigma} \overset{\sim}{\psi\upsilon\chi\omega\iota\varsigma}$) is wrong. || T: $\overset{\sim}{\epsilon\upsilon} - \overset{\sim}{\chi\alpha\iota\varsigma} \overset{\sim}{\upsilon} -$
 $\underset{\sim}{b} \underset{\sim}{c'} \underset{\sim}{g} \underset{\sim}{e} \underset{\sim}{f}$

HYMN 5.

D f. 45 b; T f. 51 b; C f. 63 b; Men. p. 11; Dox. p. 174.

Mode II. β From g. Finalis e.

Germanus

(1) ἰ-α-τροὶ τῶν ἀ-σθε-νούν-των (2) θη-σαυ-ροὶ τῶν ἰ-α-μά-των (3) σω-τή-ρι-οι τῶν πι-στῶν (4) ἀν-άρ-γυ-ροι παν-ευ-κλε-εῖς (5) τοὺς ἐν ἀν-άγ-καις κρά-ζον-τας (6) καὶ ὁ-δω-νω-μέ-νους ἰ-ά-σα-σθε (7) σὺν τῇ θε-ο-δό-τῃ ἰ-κε-τεύ-ον-τες θε-ὸν τὸν ἀ-γα-θόν (8) λυ-τρώ-σα-σθαι ἡ-μᾶς τῶν πα-ρί-δων τοῦ ἐ-χθροῦ.

(1) C has the Intonation νε-α-νες and reads in Man. II: ἰ-α-τροὶ
 b a g- d g b-

(1)-(2) T in both: α-σθε-νούν-, ἰ-α-μα- (3) σωτήριοι D, T;
 b c' a b·a b c' a b·a

σωτήρες Men. || T (β = g): σω-τή-ρι-οι τῶν πι-στῶν (4) T: ἀν-αρ-
 g a g f e g f g- a a
 γυ-ροὶ (5) init. Probably πλ.β' with confirmatory Ison. No signa-
 g f g
 ture in T. || C and T have a dot after this line. (6) fin.-(7) The
 division of notes is clear in T. (7) Men. punctuates before and
 after ἰκετεύοντες, against both our MSS. The long line 7 balances
 line 8. D has erroneously ἰκετευοντας. (7) fin. All MSS have sig-
 nature β = g.

HYMN 6.

D f. 45 b; T f. 51 b; C f. 64; Men. p. 2; Dox. p. 166.

Mode II. β From g. Finalis e.

Anatolius

(1) Ἡ πη-γὴ τῶν ἰ-α-μά-των (2) ἔ-να καὶ μό-νον ἐ-θε-ρά-πευ-ε τοῦ ἐ-τους (3) ἡ σκη-νὴ τῶν Ἀν-αρ-γύ-ρων (4) ἅ-παν τὸ πλῆ-θος (5) θε-ρα-πεύ-ει τῶν νο-σούν-των (6) ἀν-εν-δε-ῆς γὰρ ὑπ-άρ-χει καὶ ἀ-δα-πά-νη-τος (7) ὁ πλοῦ-τος τῶν ἀ-γί-ων (8) ταῖς αὐ-τῶν ἰ-κε-σί-αις Χρι-στέ (8) ἐ-λέ-η-σον ἡ-μᾶς.

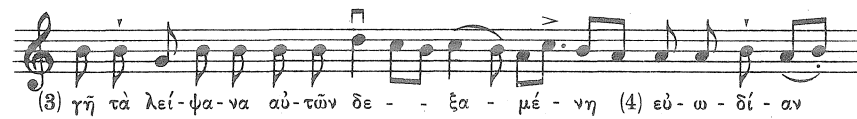
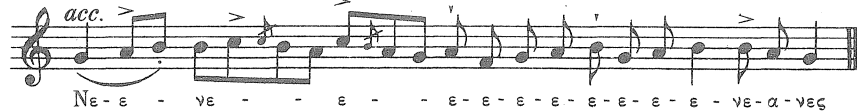
(2) In D the Apostrophus belonging to ἐ(θεράπευε) is written below the notes belonging to (μό)νον; clear division in T. (3) Read σκη-, clear in T; the Oligon is accidentally broken in D. (3)-(4) The words in lines 1—2 are roughly equal in metre to lines 3—4 and the music is repeated with a slight variation—no Kylisma (flourish) in line 4 as at the end of 2. T punctuates after μόνον but not after πλῆ-θος. Byzantine scribes did not care much about small discrepancies of this sort. (6) T: α-γί-ων; C = D.
 e- fg g.

HYMN 7.

D f. 46; T f. 51; C f. 63 b; Men. p. 11; Dox. p. 173.

Mode II. β From g. Finalis e.

Intonation in C:



(1) Variant in D: $\bar{\bar{o}} \bar{\bar{\chi}} \bar{\bar{o}} \bar{\bar{\rho}} \bar{\bar{o}} \bar{\bar{\tau}} \bar{\bar{\omega}} \bar{\bar{\nu}} \bar{\bar{\alpha}} \bar{\bar{\gamma}} \bar{\bar{i}} \bar{\bar{;}}$; T: $\bar{\bar{o}} \bar{\bar{\chi}} \bar{\bar{o}} \bar{\bar{\rho}} \bar{\bar{o}} \bar{\bar{\tau}} \bar{\bar{\omega}} \bar{\bar{\nu}} \bar{\bar{\alpha}} \bar{\bar{\gamma}} \bar{\bar{i}} \bar{\bar{;}}$. (2) fin.
g g a a- a g' g' a b b-

The notes form a conventional phrase d g c' a b- a g g. Also in line 5.

(3) The order of neumes in Man. I is: $\bar{\bar{\delta}} \bar{\bar{\epsilon}} \bar{\bar{;}} \bar{\bar{\xi}} \bar{\bar{\alpha}} \bar{\bar{;}} \bar{\bar{\mu}} \bar{\bar{\epsilon}} \bar{\bar{;}} \bar{\bar{\nu}} \bar{\bar{\eta}} \bar{\bar{;}}$; Man. II
d'-c' b c'-b a c' b a

has a Gorgosyntheton and probably reads $\bar{\bar{\delta}} \bar{\bar{\epsilon}} \bar{\bar{;}} \bar{\bar{\xi}} \bar{\bar{\alpha}} \bar{\bar{;}}$; T: $\bar{\bar{\delta}} \bar{\bar{\epsilon}} \bar{\bar{;}} \bar{\bar{\epsilon}} \bar{\bar{;}}$
c'-d' c' b a b- c'd'

$\bar{\bar{\epsilon}} \bar{\bar{;}} \bar{\bar{\xi}} \bar{\bar{\alpha}} \bar{\bar{;}} \bar{\bar{\mu}} \bar{\bar{\epsilon}} \bar{\bar{;}} \bar{\bar{\nu}} \bar{\bar{\eta}} \bar{\bar{;}}$ ευ- || C has a dot at αυτων. || No dot after this line in
c' b a b- a g a

D while the punctuation in T is uncertain. (4) fin. T: -σε. In D

the signs should be divided thus: $\bar{\bar{\sigma}} \bar{\bar{\epsilon}} \bar{\bar{\delta}} \bar{\bar{o}} \bar{\bar{\nu}} \bar{\bar{;}}$, as can be clearly seen
in T. || D: ευωδίας. (5) Man. II: $\bar{\bar{\lambda}} \bar{\bar{o}} \bar{\bar{i}} \bar{\bar{\chi}} \bar{\bar{\rho}} \bar{\bar{i}} \bar{\bar{;}}$; Man. I = T, but T
e f d

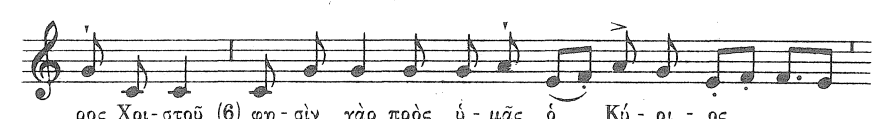
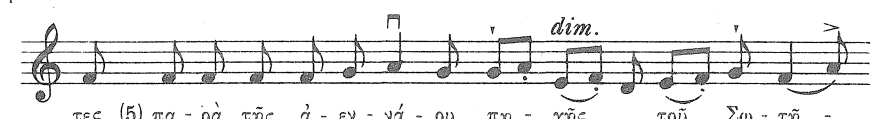
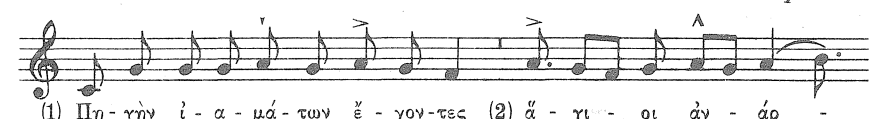
has the dot at the end of the line. (6) Before (ζω)ήν there is an
erasure and the signs $\bar{\bar{\mu}} \bar{\bar{\nu}}$ are faintly visible. Evidently the scribe
had misjudged the available space. (6) fin. τήν om. Men.

HYMN 8.

D f. 46; T f. 52; C f. 64 b; Men. p. 11; Dox. p. 175.

Mode IV. δ From g. Finalis g.

Theophanes



In this Mode we often need b-flat to avoid the suggestion of an augmented fourth, for example in line 4 below.

(1) C has the dot after ἔχοντες, but not D, nor T. (2) Read

αν-αρ- with T; D has omitted the Oxeia. (4) T: $\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\omega\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\rho}\epsilon\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\omega}\nu\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\text{-}$
 $\overset{\sim}{\xi}\iota\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\omega}\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\theta}\epsilon\nu\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\epsilon\varsigma$ (5) T: $\overset{\sim}{\tau}\eta\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\rho}\omega\varsigma$ (6) T: $\overset{\sim}{\omicron}$ (κυριος). (6)-(7) The
 f f· e d· ef f f· g a g·

signs are clearly divided in T: $\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\omega}\varsigma$ (7) T: $\overset{\sim}{\zeta}\eta\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\omega\varsigma\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\omega\nu$
 a b g· g e f

$\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\rho}\omega\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\tau\omega\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\omega\nu$ (8) δέδωκα Men. T; διδωμοι (for δίδωμι) D. ||
 d e· d c· c

We should probably read with T: $\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\iota\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\nu$. D seems to have misplaced the Petaste. The Thematismus merely gives a summary indication of the group. It is not found in T nor in C. (9) $\overset{\sim}{\theta}\alpha\rho\text{-}$, so clearly T. (10) D has a faint dot after ἐκβάλλειν, which impro-

ves the sense, though Men. and T have none. T, but not D, punctuates after νόσον. (12) διό set to the usual ornamental figure and punctuated as a separate colon. Over -μα- b-natural because we are

approaching a cadence in Mode I: g a-a. (12) fin. Read $\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\nu\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\omega\upsilon$

with T, not $\overset{\sim}{\tau}\omega\upsilon$ which D has. (13) C: $\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\alpha\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\mu}\epsilon\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\nu}\omega\iota$ is right. We

may correct D by omitting an Apostrophus and read $\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\alpha\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\mu}\epsilon\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\nu}\omega\iota$;
 g f· e· f· g· f e f·

this is an interrupted cadence in Mode II, and D probably made his mistake by quoting the usual formula a-g f e e and forgot that the tune was a note too low. Man. II (if we make this correction)

gives $\overset{\sim}{\nu}\omega\iota$ (14) $\overset{\sim}{\delta}\omega\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\rho}\epsilon\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\nu$ || The words in line 14 are mostly under
 e f g a

the wrong neumes and the last Apostrophus belongs to line 15 (cf. lines

6-8). (16)-(17) fin. No dot in either MS || T: $\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\omega\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\mu}\alpha\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\omega\nu$; C:
 b- a g-

$\overset{\sim}{\pi}\alpha\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\theta}\eta\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\omega\nu\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\psi}\chi\omega\nu\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\alpha\iota\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\omega\nu\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\omega\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\mu}\alpha\text{-}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\omega\nu$.
 b a- b c' a· g f g a g a· b· g-

This hymn is sound in doctrine and dignified in statement, but, as usual with this author, lacking in imagination. The music is skilfully adopted to the words and the passages through Modes I and II afford variety.

HYMN 9.

D f. 46 b; T f. 52; Men. p. 2; Dox. p. 165.

Mode II. Plagal. πλ. β From e. Finalis e.

Anatolius

(5) δι-η-νε-κῶς ἐν-ερ-γοῦ-σι τοῖς θαύ-μα-σιν (6) ὧν καὶ τὰ
 ὀ-νό-μα-τα μό-να (7) ἐκ πί-στε-ως ἐ-πι-βο-ώ-με-να
 (8) τῶν ἀν-ι-ά-των ἀλ-γῆ-δό-νων ἀλ-λάτ-του-σιν
 (9) δι' ὧν Κύ-ρι-ε καὶ ἡ-μᾶς (10) τῶν τῆς ψυ-χῆς καὶ σώ-
 μα-τος πα-θῶν ἐ-λευ-θέ-ρω-σον (11) ὡς φιλ-άν-θρω-πος.

(1) Dot before τῶν in T. || D Man. II: -τος ὑπ̄-; T: -τῆ-τος ὑπ̄-
 e g e e g

(2) D Man. II: χρι-στου; T: χρι-στου ου || T has the signatures
 f g g g efg
 πλ. β̄ (=e) before line 3 and β̄ (=g) after line 3. (4) Read with
 T δυ-να-, not -να- as D; Dr. Stöhr very kindly collated this passage
 b c'
 for me in Vatopedi 1499 (called U by Wellesz), which has δυ-να-
 otherwise agreeing with D. (4)-(5) T: continues thus: -με-ως
 g ef

δι- (5) T: νε-κῶς. (6) fin. Dot T, Men. (9) T: ὧν. (10) T:
 d f a'
 -τος πα- || T: -σον no Gorgon.
 ef af

The b-natural has been assumed in several places where there seems
 to be a transition into the Authentic Mode, and also where c' is the
 next note.

D f. 46 b; T f. 52 b; C f. 65; Men. p. 3; Dox. p. 169.
 Mode II. Plagal. (See below). From d. Finalis e.

(1) Πάν-το-τε ἔ-χον-τες Χρι-στὸν (2) ἐν-ερ-γοῦν-τα ἐν ὑ-
 μῖν (3) ἄ-ρι-οι Ἀν-άρ-γου-ροι (4) θαυ-μα-τουρ-γεῖ-τε ἐν
 κό-σμῳ (5) ἀ-σθε-νοῦν-τας θε-ρα-πεύ-ον-τες (6) καὶ γὰρ τὸ ἰ-
 α-τρει-ὸν ὑ-μῶν (7) πη-γὴ ὑπ-άρ-χει ἀν-εξ-άν-τη-
 τος (8) ἀν-τλου-μέ-νη δὲ μᾶλ-λον ὑ-περ-εκ-βλύ-ζει
 (9) καὶ χε-ο-μέ-νη πε-ρισ-σεύ-ε-ται (10) καθ' ἑ-
 κά-στην κε-νου-μέ-νη καὶ πλη-θυ-νο-μέ-νη (11) πα-σι χο-
 ρη-γοῦ-σα καὶ μὴ λει-πο-μέ-νη (12) καὶ οἱ
 ἀ-ρυ-ό-με-νοι κορ-έν-νυν-ται ἰ-ά-μα-τα (13) καὶ
 αὖ-τῃ δι-α-μέ-νει ἀ-δα-πά-νη-τος.

(14) τί οὖν ὁ - μᾶς κα-λέ-σω - μεν (15) θε-ρά - - πον-τας ἰ - α - τρούς ψυ-
 (16) ἰ - α - τῆ-ρας πα-θῶν ἄν -
 (17) εἰ-λη-
 (18) πα-ρά τοῦ Σω-τῆ - ρος Χρι-στοῦ
 (19) τοῦ παρ - έ - χον - τος ἡ - μῖν τὸ μέ - γα ἔ - λε - ος.

Signature in T: πλ. β̂. So also C. In D the signature has faded; but from the agreement of the opening bars, there is no doubt that the same was intended—a form so far unexampled in this Mode. How the signature comes to mean d is unexplained; but a good many Intonations were so stereotyped that a comma might turn into an interval-sign and vice versa. This has been proved by our earlier investigations (*B. S. A.* 26, 1923-5, 78—85). In a case like the present, the proper initial note can only be found by the internal evidence of the rest of the hymn, which is fortunately clear in all three MSS at this point.

(1) D Man. II: -το-τε ε̂-; T: παν-το-τε ε̂- (2) D Man. II: υ-μιν; T = D. (3) fin. The signature is clearer in T: β̂ ἰ ἰ. Both MSS add a confirmatory Ison over θαν-. (4) fin. Signature πλ. β̂ with a needless confirmatory Ison. (5) θεραπεύοντες Men.; θεραπεύεται (for -τε) D, T. (5) fin. Signature of Mode II = g, also in T.

(6) T: ἰ - α - τρει - ον̂ (7)-(8) T: -τος αν̂ (9) We read
 a b a g c' a fg f d e f d

bḡ in this line, on the ground that the end suggests Mode I. (10)-(11) T has dots after κινουμένη and χορηγοῦσα and an obscure signature before πᾶσι, probably the same as in line 2. The neumes in D are badly crowded and misplaced. (12) Here bḡ is again good, as we reach the upper part of the scale and a cadence suggestive of Mode II. (13) The order, which is clear in T, is: δια-με - νει ἁ - δᾶ-; D has no Klasma but a Gorgon over the Oxeia (accelerando) and no punctuation-dot. (16) The signs are: αν-ι-α-των̂ δῶρ-; the Ison is clear in T. (17) Men. has a comma before χαρίσματα against the sense and against both our MSS. (18) T: σω-τη-ρος̂ χρι-στοῦ. D has carelessly run two Apostrophī together.

In spite of its length this hymn is simple, and indeed commonplace, both in the words, which merely reecho the imagery and phrases already used by other hymnodists for the day, and in the music, which is made up of the most familiar material (See the section on the Modes at the end of this book). The only trace of originality is in the references to Mode I or I Plagal in lines 1, 9, 15, 16, 17 and 19. These perhaps were heralded by the unusual Intonation.

HYMN II.

D f. 47; T f. 53; C f. 65 b; Men. *deest*.

Mode II. Plagal. πλ. β̂ From g. Finalis e.

(1) Φαι - δρά και ε̂ - πί - φω - τος (2) αν̂ - έ - τει - λεν σή - με - ρον
 (3) ἡ μνή - μη των Ἀν - αρ - γύ - ρων Χρι-στοῦ (4) λαμ -
 πρῶς κα-τα-λάμ-που-σα (5) ταῖς δ - κτι - σι των θαν - μά-των

(6) ἄ - παν - τα τὸν πε - ρί - - γει - ον κό - σμον (7) δεῦ - τε

οὖν φιλ - έ - ορ - τοι (8) πι - στῶς παν - η - γυ - ρί - σω - μεν *dim.*

(9) δεῦ - - - - - τε τῇ σο - ρῶ τῶν ἁ -

ρί - - - - - ων (10) προ - θύ - μως πάν - τεσ συν - δρά - μω - - - - - μεν

(11) ὅ - πως τὴν τα - χί - στην ἱ - α - σιν (12) ἁ - φθό - νως παρ' αὐ - τῶν

κο - μι - σώ - με - θα (13) ἀν - αρ - γύ - ρως γὰρ παρ - έ - χου -

σι (14) πά - ση. τῇ ἐν - ερ - γεί - - α τοῦ Ἀ - γί - ου

Πνεύ - μα - τος (15) τῶν ἱ - α - μά - των τὰ χα - ρί - σμα - τα.

This hymn is not in the Menaeum, though all our MSS have it.
(3) The first sign, Apostrophus, as usual, is not clearly divided from the group at the end of line 2, but T has the proper separation: $\overline{\mu\eta\eta}\text{-}\overline{\mu\eta}\parallel$
d d

T: $\overline{\chi\rho\iota}\text{-}\overline{\sigma\tau\omicron\upsilon}$. Interrupted cadence in Mode II Plagal. (6) T: $\overline{\sigma\upsilon\kappa\omicron}\text{-}\overline{\kappa\omicron}\text{-}\overline{\epsilon\delta\text{-}\epsilon\text{f}}$
e f.

σμον. (8) The order is: $\overline{\pi\iota}\text{-}\overline{\sigma\tau\omicron\varsigma}$; T: $\overline{\pi\iota}\text{-}\overline{\sigma\tau\omicron\varsigma}\text{-}\overline{\pi\alpha\upsilon\text{-}}$ (9) The
efed bc' g' ef

Thematismus Eso was probably added by Man. II and may describe any group ending with two descending seconds, though it usually

accompanies one like g-a-c' b a-. (10) fin. T: $\overline{\pi\rho\omicron\sigma}\text{-}\overline{\delta\rho\alpha}\text{-}\overline{\mu\omega}\text{-}\overline{\mu\epsilon\upsilon}$
(12) D: $\overline{\pi\alpha\rho'}\text{-}\overline{\alpha\upsilon\tau\omicron\upsilon}$. e-fg g-

It will be seen that δεῦτε in line 9 is expanded to form a full versicle, so that, with our punctuation, we have the normal number of sixteen lines. But the MSS are very haphazard in the divisions and even the composers often disregard them. We have generally followed T where the Menaeum gives no guidance, but have marked off lines 8 and 12 against both these MSS but in agreement with C. There are no other differences of any importance in the latter.

This hymn like No. 10 has strong suggestions of the First Plagal Mode, many phrases ending on d. The words are fairly simple and may (especially in lines 7—9) be imitated from Casia's hymn for the Martyrs of Edessa (15 November). The word δεῦτε is often set ornamentally. The music uses plenty of stereotyped phrases, but is, on the whole, vigorous and straightforward, especially in lines 11 and 12.

HYMN 12.

D f. 47 b; T f. 53; C f. 66; Men. p. 11.

Mode IV. Plagal. $\pi\lambda.\delta^{\sim}$ From g. Finalis g.

(1) Τίς μὴ θαυ - μά - σεις; (2) Τίς μὴ δο - ξά - σεις; (3) Τίς μὴ ὑ - μνή - σεις

dim.
πι - στῶς (4) τῶν σο - φῶν καὶ ἐν - δό - ξων Ἀν - αρ - γύ - ρων τὰ θαύ - μα - τα;

(5) ὁ - τι καὶ με - τὰ τὴν ἁ - γί - αν αὐ - τῶν με - τά -
στα - σιν (6) πᾶ - - σι χο - ρη - γοῦ - σι τοῖς προς -
τρέ - χου - σι πί - σται πλου - σί - ως τὰ ἰ - ἁ -
μα - τα (7) καὶ τὰ τί - μι - α καὶ ἁ - γί - α
λεί - ψα - να αὐ - τῶν (8) βρύ - ου - σιν τὴν χά - ριν τῶν
ἰ - ἁ - σε - ων (9) ὦ — δυ - ἄς — ἁ - γί - α
(10) ὦ τί - μι - αι κά - ραι (11) ὦ σο - φί - α καὶ δό - ξα
(12) τῆς ἐκ θε - οῦ δο - θεί - σης ὑ - μῖν χά - ρι - τος
(13) δι - ὀ — ὑ - μνοῖς κρά - ζω - μεν τῷ εὐ - ερ - γέ -

- τη θε - ῶ (14) τῷ ἁ - να - δεί - ξαν - τι τοῦ - τους
(15) πρὸς ἰ - α - τρεῖ - αν ψυ - χῶν καὶ σω - μά - των ἡ - μῶν.

As the Fourth Plagal is the highest of the Plagal Modes and uses mainly the upper part of the scale, it seems proper to allow b-natural (h) in phrases like b c' d' g or b c' c' b, but to resume b-flat on the approach of a cadence on g (thus c' b' c' b' a g g or a b' a g), or when an excursion is made into the lower part of the scale.

(3) T and C: $\bar{\tau}\bar{\iota}\bar{\varsigma} \bar{\mu}\bar{\eta} \bar{\upsilon}\bar{\mu}\bar{\nu}\bar{\eta}\bar{\nu}$; D is wrong; probably the Oxeia $\bar{d}' \bar{g} \bar{a} \bar{c}'\bar{b}$

over $\tau\iota\varsigma$ was meant to replace the Petaste, not as an addition to it. So delete one or other. (6) C has dots after χορηγοῦσι and πίσται. || πίσται om. Men. || The order in D is: $\bar{\tau}\bar{\alpha} \bar{\iota} - \bar{\alpha} -$ as T and C clearly show.

(7) Our punctuation follows C. (9) The order in D is: $\bar{\omega} \bar{\delta}\bar{\upsilon} - \bar{\alpha}\bar{\varsigma} \bar{\alpha} - \bar{\gamma}\bar{\iota} - \bar{\alpha}$ (10) $\bar{\omega} \bar{\tau}\bar{\iota} - \bar{\mu}\bar{\iota} - \bar{\alpha}\bar{\iota} \bar{\kappa}\bar{\alpha} - \bar{\rho}\bar{\alpha}\bar{\iota}$. The crowded writing is most vexatious in D. (10) init. The Homoion in C indicates

repetition or free imitation. (13) T: $\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\upsilon} - \bar{\epsilon}\bar{\rho} - \bar{\gamma}\bar{\epsilon} - \bar{\tau}\bar{\eta}$ || The Kylisma $\bar{g} \bar{a} \bar{b} - \bar{c}'\bar{b} \bar{a}$ is rare except at the very end of a phrase. || κράζωμεν] ἄσωμεν Men.

(15) T: $\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\iota}\bar{\varsigma} \bar{\iota} - \bar{\alpha} - \bar{\tau}\bar{\rho}\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\iota} - \bar{\alpha}\bar{\nu} \bar{\psi}\bar{\upsilon} - \bar{\chi}\bar{\omega}\bar{\nu} \bar{\kappa}\bar{\alpha}\bar{\iota} \bar{\sigma}\bar{\omega} -$
 $\bar{c}' \bar{c}' \bar{c}' \bar{d}' \bar{c}' \bar{b} \bar{a} \bar{d}' \bar{d}' \bar{g} \bar{a}$

This hymn, like the last, is straightforward and rather popular in style. Middle cadences in the Fourth Plagal are made on a and d besides g itself.

November 2.

Saints Acindinus, Pegasus, Aphthonius, Elpidephorus
and Anempodistus.

HYMN 13.

D f. 48; T f. 53 b; C f. 66 b; Men. *deest*.

Mode I. α From a. Finalis d.

This hymn, though simple and regular, is carelessly written in D; so that the proper order of neumes can only be seen by a laborious collation with T.

(2)-(3) T has a dot before τῶν and also in line 3 after αὐτῶν. || T:

ρι-θμοι πλ.α' || T: αὐτῶν (3) fin. T has signature of Barys. (5)-(6) T: d- d (=d) a'

χρι-στε ο θε-ος α-....πε-ρι-σώ-ζε (7) T: ἡ-μῶν (10) T: b-c' ba-g aga: e f e d

-ζων α- || T has a dot before τὰ || T: ε-λε-η σου τὰ πλου-σι-α g f e f g a a b g a- g f f.

(βαούς = f); D is confused but intended to read thus: τὰ ε-λε-η σου e f a a a

τα κτλ. (12) The signature in T is confused; C seems to read α' (= a b c')

the last two notes being confirmatory. (13) T: -μῶν το. g e f

Observe the play upon the Saints' names in lines 6, 9 and 10. A more elaborate use of this device is in Casia's hymn for the 13th December (cf. *Byz. Zeitschr.* 20, 1911, 425 and 431).

HYMN 14.

D f. 48; T f. 54; Men. p. 19.

Mode II. β From b. Finalis e.

(1) Αἰ - μά - των τοῖς κρου - νοῖς τὸ σῶ - μα βά - ψας (2) ἁ -
κιν - δύ - νως δι - ἡλ - θες (3) τὴν τοῦ μαρ - τυ - ρί - ου
ὁ - δόν (4) ἁ - θλο - φό - ρε Ἀ - κίν - δυ - νε (5) ὁ - θεν
καὶ ἰ - σχύν τὴν ἔν - θε - ον πε - ρι - ζῶ - σά - με - νος
(6) τὰ τοῦ ἐ - χθροῦ ἐξ - ἑ - κο - ψας μη - χα - νουρ - γή -
μα - τα (7) Χρι - στὸν τὸν Θε - ὄν (8) ὑ - πὲρ ἡ - μῶν
πρε - σβεύ - ὦν (9) τοῦ σω - θῆ - ναι τὰς ψυ - χὰς ἡ - μῶν.

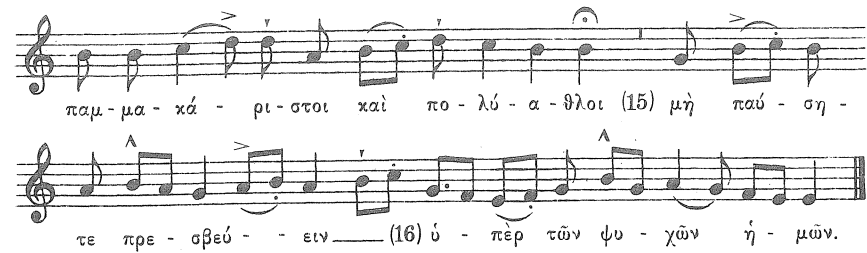
(1) T punctuates after κρουνοῖς, but neither MS does so after βά-
ψας. || T: τὸ σῶ - μα βᾱ - ψας (2) ἁ - κιν - δυ - νως (5) T has a
b c' d' a d' bc' ba g a b a.
dot after ἰσχύ. (6) No Gorgon in T. (7) Men.: Χριστῷ τῷ Θεῷ.
(7)-(8) T: τὸν Θε - ὄν ὕ -. (8)-(9) T: - σβευ - ὦν τοῦ σῶ - θῆ - ναι.
f. e f. d b a - a bc' g. ef

HYMN 15.

D f. 48; T f. 54; C f. 67; Men. p. 13.

Mode II. β From g. Finalis e.

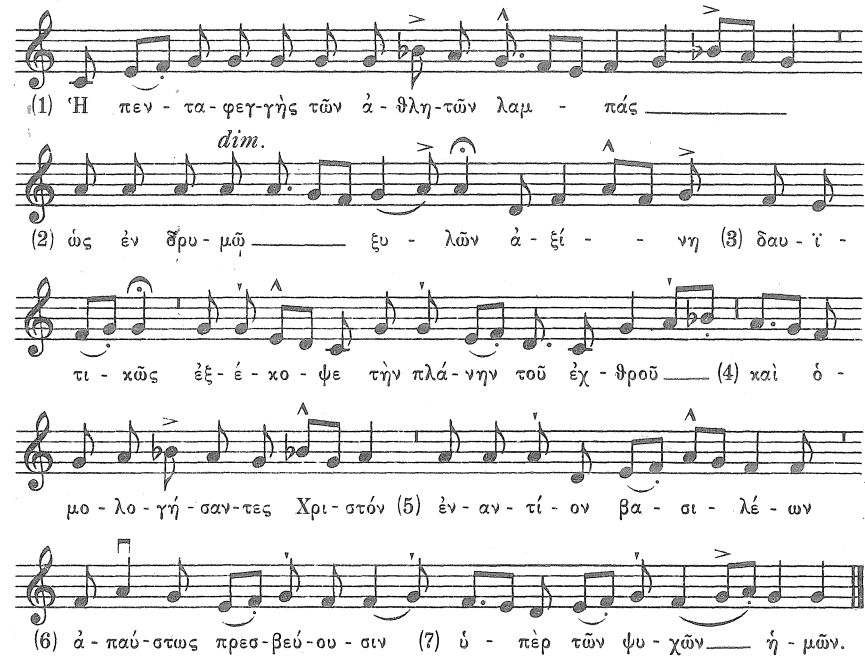
(1) Δεῦ - - τε ἁ - γαλ - λι - α - σώ - με - θα τῷ Κυ - ρί - ω
(2) ἐν τῇ μνή - μη σή - με - ρον τῶν ἁ - θλο - φό - ρων ὧ φιλ -
έ - ορ - τοι (3) Δεῦ - τε εὐ - φη - μή - σω - μεν αὐ - τούς
(4) μυ - στι - κῶς ἐγ - κω - μι - ἁ - ζον - τες (5) Χαί - ροις Ἀ - κίν - δυ -
νε (6) χαί - ροις Πη - γά - σι - ε (7) χαί - ροις Ἀν - εμ - πό - δι - στε
(8) χαί - ροις Ἐλ - πι - δη - φό - ρε (9) χαί - ροις Ἀ - φθό -
νι - ε (10) οἱ τὴν πλά - νην τῶν εἰ - δώ - λων εἰς χά - ος ἐ - βυ -
θί - σα - τε (11) καὶ Χρι - στὸν τὸν Κύ - ρι - ον (12) ἐν μέ - σω τοῦ στα -
δί - ου (13) τρα - νῶς κη - ρύ - ξαν - τες (14) Δι - ὀ



Intonation in C: $\bar{\nu}\bar{\epsilon} - - \bar{\nu}\bar{\epsilon} - - \bar{\nu}(\bar{\epsilon}) \bar{\alpha} \bar{\nu}\bar{\epsilon}\bar{s}$. (1) T: $\bar{\alpha} - \bar{\sigma}\bar{\omega} - \bar{\mu}\bar{\epsilon} - \bar{\theta}\bar{\alpha}$
 $\bar{g} - \bar{a} \bar{b} \bar{a} \bar{b} \bar{a} \bar{g}$ bc' b a ga
 τῶ κυ-ρι-ω. In neither MS does the composer respect the accent
 bc' a c' bc' ba
 on ἀγαλλιασώμεθα. (2) T punctuates after σήμερον || T: $\bar{\theta}\bar{\lambda}\bar{o} - \bar{\phi}\bar{o}$
 $\bar{b} \bar{c}' \bar{g}$
 ρῶν. (3) Read in D: $\bar{\Delta}\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\upsilon} - \bar{\tau}\bar{\epsilon} \bar{\epsilon}\bar{\upsilon} - \bar{\phi}\bar{\eta} - \bar{\mu}\bar{\eta} - \bar{\sigma}\bar{\omega}$ - not $\bar{\tau}\bar{\epsilon}$; the neumes
 ef
 are crowded and confused; our reading agrees with clear text of T. ||
 T: $\bar{\alpha}\bar{\upsilon} - \bar{\tau}\bar{o}\bar{u}\bar{s}$. (4) $\bar{\mu}\bar{\upsilon} - \bar{\sigma}\bar{\tau}\bar{i} - \bar{\kappa}\bar{\omega}\bar{s} \bar{\epsilon}\bar{\gamma}$ - ; over - στι - T Man. II = D
 $\bar{g} \bar{a} - \bar{a} \bar{b} \bar{c}' \bar{g} \bar{e} \bar{f}$
 (5) T: $\bar{\rho}\bar{o}\bar{i}\bar{s} \bar{\alpha} - \bar{\kappa}\bar{i}\bar{\nu} - \bar{\delta}\bar{\upsilon} - \bar{\nu}\bar{\epsilon}$. No dot in D. (8) Ελπιδηφορε codd.;
 $\bar{e} \bar{f} \bar{g} \bar{g} \bar{f} \bar{e}$
 Ἐλπιδηφόρω Men. (10) Read τῶν; T has the equivalent reading
 πλά-νην τῶν || T has the participle βυθισαντες; so Men. which has οἱ
 instead of οἱ. The music is not affected; but we must read -βυ- not
 \bar{\nu} in D; T has \bar{\nu} (11) T: $\bar{\kappa}\bar{\upsilon} - \bar{\rho}\bar{i} - \bar{o}\bar{\nu}$ (12) T: $\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\nu} \bar{\mu}\bar{\epsilon} - \bar{\sigma}\bar{\omega}$
 $\bar{b} \bar{c}' \bar{g} \bar{f} \bar{e} \bar{e} \bar{f} \bar{e}$
 τῶν || Neumes, crowded in D, are divided thus: $\bar{\sigma}\bar{\tau}\bar{\alpha} - \bar{\delta}\bar{i} - \bar{o}\bar{\nu}$; so also
 d
 T. Neither MS has a dot after this line. (14) Read in D: $\bar{\delta}\bar{i} - \bar{o}$ etc.,
 not $\bar{\tau}$, so T. || D reads πολλοὶ ἀθλοὶ, misunderstanding the sense, as
 often. (15) fin. D reads: $\bar{\sigma}\bar{\beta}\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\upsilon} - \bar{\omega}\bar{\nu}$. (16) $\bar{\upsilon} - \bar{\pi}\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\rho}$; T: $\bar{\upsilon} - \bar{\pi}\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\rho}$.
 $\bar{g} \bar{e} \bar{f}$
 Below read $\bar{\psi}\bar{\upsilon}$ - not \bar{\nu} (a common mistake in D); T has $\bar{\psi}\bar{\upsilon}$.

HYMN 16.

D f. 48 b; T f. 54 b; C f. 67 b; Men. p. 19.

Mode IV. $\bar{\delta}$ From g. Finalis g.

Intonation in C: $\bar{\alpha} - \bar{\gamma}\bar{i} - \bar{i} - \bar{\alpha} - \bar{\alpha} - \bar{\alpha} - \bar{\alpha}$. (1) Read in D $\bar{\lambda}\bar{\alpha}\bar{\mu}$ -
 $\bar{g} - \bar{e} - \bar{f} - \bar{e} \bar{d} \bar{c} - \bar{d} \bar{e} \bar{f} \bar{g}$
 (not \bar{\nu}) with C; T: $\bar{\nu} - \bar{\pi}\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\rho}$ || Observe that the accent of ἀθλητῶν
 $\bar{g} \bar{e}$

is reversed by the composer. (2) T has a dot after ξύλων but no
 other until after ἐχθροῦ. C has a signature (probably by Man. II) after
 ἐξέκοψε; otherwise no punctuation from λαμπας to χριστον (line 4).
 In this tangle of mixed metaphors the scribes can have had little no-
 tion where the clauses ended. (3) Men. has ἐξέκοψε. (5) Read
 ἐναντι-ὄν with T and C; D is obscure. || T has signature of Barys
 (= f) after this line; but C Man. II (as often) has a wrong signature.
 (7) Omit one Apostrophus over υ(περ); so C; T: $\bar{\upsilon} - \bar{\pi}\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\rho}$ || The end
 $\bar{f} \bar{d}$
 is illegible in D. Read with T and C: $\bar{\chi}\bar{\omega}\bar{\nu} \bar{\eta} - \bar{\mu}\bar{\omega}\bar{\nu}$ the usual formula.

HYMN 17.

D f. 48 b; T f. 54 b; C f. 68; Men. p. 12.

Mode II. Plagal. πλ. β. From g. Finalis e.

Antonius



(1) Σή-με-ρον ή πεντ-αυ-γής τών μαρ-τύ-ρων ό-μή-γυ-ρις

ως σε-λασ-φό-ρων ά-στέ-ρων συν-έ-λευ-σις (2) τούς πι-στούς σε-λα-

γί-ζου-σα (4) πρὸς μυ-στι-κήν εὐ-φρο-σύ-νην έ-κά-λε-σεν (5) σή-με-

ρον γάρ (6) οί τοῦ νο-η-τοῦ ή-λί-ου

θε-ρά-πον-τες (7) καί τών Περ-σι-κῶν καθ-αι-ρέ-ται δογ-μά-των

(8) τούς τῷ αἰ-σθη-τῷ ή-λί-ῳ προσ-αν-έ-χον-τας (9) καί προσ-κυ-νοῦν-τας



τὸ πῦρ (10) έ-χειρ-α-γώ-γη-σαν πρὸς εὐ-σέ-βει-αν (11) έ-

κέ-ρα-σαν δέ πλή-ρη τὸν ά-θλο-φο-ρι-κὸν αὐ-τῶν κρα-

τή-ρα (12) καί τοῖς δι-ά Χρι-στὸν εκ-χυ-θει-σιν αἱ-μα-σιν έ-

στε-ψαν (13) ή-μᾶς προ-τρε-πό-με-νοι (14) τούς εὐ-σε-βεί-ας έ-ρα-στάς

(15) Δεῦ-τε λέ-γον-τες (16) τούς ά-γῶ-νας ή-μῶν έ-στι-ά-θη-τε

καί τούς στε-φά-νους καί τὰ γέ-ρα προσ-βλέ-ψα-τε (17) ό

γάρ ύ-πο-μεί-νας είς τέ-λος (18) οὗ-τος σω-θή-σε-ται (19) Χρι-στός

ή ἀ - λή - θει - α ἀπ - ε - φή - να - το (20) ἵ - να κοι - νω - νοῖ
γέ - νη - σθε τῶν στε - φά - νων ή - μῶν (21) καὶ πρε - σβευ - τάς ή - μᾶς
(22) πρὸς Κύ - ρι - ον ἔ - χη - τε.

Signature illegible in D but clear in T. Intonation in C: $\overline{\nu\epsilon-\epsilon-}$
e g

$\overline{\alpha-\nu\epsilon\varsigma}$ (1) T and C have a dot before τῶν. (2)-(3) T: $\overline{\alpha-\sigma\tau\epsilon-\rho\omega\omega\omega}$
f e-fg g f. e

$\overline{\sigma\upsilon\nu-\epsilon-\lambda\epsilon\upsilon-\sigma\iota\varsigma\tau\omicron\iota\varsigma}$ (read—); C: $\overline{-\epsilon-\lambda\epsilon\upsilon-\sigma\iota\varsigma\tau\omicron\iota\varsigma}$; the medial
g a f e d- e g a f e d- (=e) e

signature in C (as often) confirms the next progression. (5) In the phrase called Seisma $\overline{\tau\epsilon}$ (over γαρ) the Hyporrhoe loses its interval-value. The neumes are badly crowded in D but clear in T. C:

$\overline{\sigma\eta-\mu\epsilon-\rho\omicron-\omicron\nu\gamma\alpha-\alpha-\alpha-\alpha-\alpha\rho}$ (The Ison over ση- in Man.
a a b a a g f g- b a- f g- e-fg

II confirms the signature, = a). || Σήμερον codd.; οὔτοι καὶ Men.

(6) οι codd.; ὥς Men. (7) T: $\overline{\pi\epsilon\rho-\sigma\iota-\kappa\omega\omega\kappa\alpha\theta-}$ (8) ἡλίω] D is
a b

illegible; we follow C. (10) C: $\overline{\pi\rho\omicron\varsigma}$; obscure in D. (11) T agrees with D up to the last syllable of πλήρη and is clear; T then has:

$\overline{\pi\lambda\eta-\rho\eta\varsigma}$ (sic) $\overline{\tau\omicron\nu\alpha-\theta\lambda\omicron-\phi\omicron-\rho\iota-}$ (12) T has a dot after ἐκχυθεῖσιν
g ef d g g a b

but not C nor D. (14) T and C have a dot after this line. (16) T:

αγωνας $\overline{\eta-\mu\omega\omega}$ || D: προβλεψατε || This line is impossibly long in the
ef a-

Menaeum; but, as already explained, its numeration is only given for convenience of reference, and the singing should follow the punctua-

tion of the MSS. (19) T: $\overline{\eta-\alpha-\lambda\eta-\theta\epsilon\iota-\alpha}$; C = D. (20) T: $\overline{\kappa\omicron\iota-}$
ef g a f e d-

$\overline{\nu\omega-\nu\omicron\iota\gamma\epsilon-}$; C = D. || The dots after lines 20 and 21 are in T and C.
e g e f

This hymn, in spite of its pompous beginning, shows more originality of treatment than we usually find and gives a most welcome variation of the ordinary conclusion. The music is on conventional lines and illustrates the general agreement between the three manuscripts, the differences being of slight importance. The date of the hymnwright, Antonius of Larissa, is apparently unknown. A Canon for May 15 is also ascribed to him.

November 3.

Saints Acepsimas, Joseph and Aeithalas.

HYMN 18.

D f. 49; T f. 55; C f. 68 b; Men. *deest*.

Mode II. β^{ω} From b. Finalis e.

(1) Ὑ - περ τῆς εὐ - σε - βεί - ας (2) ἄ - γι - οἱ στερ - ρῶς ἀ - γω - νι -
σά - με - νοι (3) τὰ θρά - ση τῶν τυ - ράν - νων κατ - η - σχύ - να - τε
(4) καὶ τῶν εἰ - δώ - λων τὸ ὕ - ψος εἰς χά - ος ἐ - βυ - θί - σα - τε

(5) Ἀ - κε - ψι - μα Ἀ - ει - θα - λα καὶ Ἰ - ω - σήφ (6) καὶ νῦν ἐν
 οὐ - ρα - νοῖς (7) στε - φα - νη - φό - ροι χο - ρεύ -
 ον - τες (8) πρε - σβεύ - σα - τε ὁ - πέρ τῶν ψυ - χῶν ἡ - μῶν.

(1) T: $\begin{smallmatrix} \sim & \sim & \sim & \sim \\ \text{εὐ} & \text{σέ} & \text{βει} & \text{ας} \end{smallmatrix}$ (3) T: $\begin{smallmatrix} \sim & \sim & \sim & \sim \\ \text{τυ} & \text{ραν} & \text{νών} & \end{smallmatrix}$ (5) T: $\begin{smallmatrix} \sim & \sim & \sim & \sim \\ \text{ακε} & \text{ψι} & \text{μα} & \end{smallmatrix}$
 b c' a b c' g' e f a a

ἁ - ει - (8) The order is clearer in T, thus: $\begin{smallmatrix} \sim & \sim & \sim & \sim \\ \text{υ} & \text{πέρ} & \text{των} & \text{ψυ} & \text{χῶν} \end{smallmatrix}$
 g' e f
 ἡ - μῶν

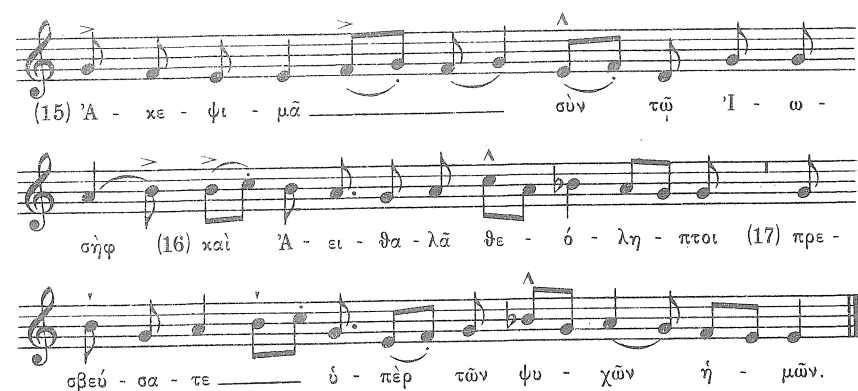
HYMN 19.

D f. 49 b; T f. 55 b; C f. 69; Men. p. 21.

Mode II. Plagal. β^{\sim} From g. Finalis e.*Ephraim of Caria*

dim.
 (1) Προ - οί - μι - ον τυ - πι - κῶς (2) τῆς τρις -
 σο - φηγ - γούς ὁ - μῶν ὁ - μο - νοί - ας (3) καὶ ἐν Χρι - στῶ
 μαρ - τυ - ρί - ας τῆς ἀ - κη - ρά - του τρι - ά -
 δος (4) καὶ ὁ - περ - ου - σί - ου μο - νά - δος

ἀ - θλη - ταί (5) οἱ ἐν Περ - σί - δι ἄ - φλε - κτοι συν - τη -
 ρη - θέν - τες (6) τρεῖς παῖ - δες γε - γό - να - σιν (7) ὡς γὰρ ἐ -
 κεῖ - νοι φλο - γός κατ - ε - τόλ - μη - σαν (8) εἰς θε - ὄν μὴ ὁ -
 βρί - σαν - τες (9) οὐ - τως καὶ ὁ - μείς
 θα - νεῖν οὐ παρ - η - τή - σα - σθε (10) μὴ ὑπ - εν - δόν - τες τῇ τοῦ
 Χρι - στοῦ ἀ - γα - πῇ - σαι (11) ἀλλ' ὡς ἐ - κεί - νοις ὁ φα -
dim.
 νείς τέ - ταρ - τος (12) ἐν τῇ φλο - γί ἐ - δρό - σι - ζεν (13) οὐ -
 τως ὁ - μᾶς Χρι - στός ὁ εἰς τῆς τρι - ά - δος
 (14) προσ - ε - δέ - ξα - το ἐν τό - πῳ ἀ - να - ψύ - ξε - ως



As often in Mode II Plagal, we find a good many transitions into the Authentic, where b-natural is required. This hymn contains an unusually full complement of stereotyped phrases and will be analysed in the account of the modes to be given later at the end of the book. Meanwhile we point out the chief differences between D and T.

- (3) T: $\overline{\chi\rho\iota-\sigma\tau\omega}$ (3) fin. The phrase Thes-kai-apothes, here e-fg
 a b
 fg- is very common in this mode. The notes are clearer in T. (4) Read
 $\overline{\sigma\iota-\omicron\upsilon}$ with T, not $\overline{\sigma\iota}$ with D. (5) T: $\overline{\phi\lambda\epsilon-\kappa\tau\omicron\iota\delta\iota-\alpha-\tau\eta-\rho\eta-}$
 g e f e d d ef
 $\overline{\theta\epsilon\nu-\tau\epsilon\varsigma}$ (7) T: $\overline{\tau\omicron\lambda-\mu\eta-\sigma\alpha\nu}$ (8) T: $\overline{\epsilon\iota\varsigma\ldots-\beta\rho\iota-\sigma\alpha\nu-}$, clear-
 a b-g-a a a a-g fe
 er division than in D. (10) T: $\overline{\alpha-\gamma\alpha-\pi\eta-\sigma\epsilon\iota}$, clearer than D.
 b c' g f e e
 (11) T: $\overline{\phi\alpha-\nu\epsilon\iota\varsigma}$ (13) T: $\overline{\upsilon-\mu\omicron\varsigma\chi\rho\iota-}$ || Read $\overline{\epsilon\iota\varsigma\tau\eta\varsigma}$, not $\overline{\epsilon\iota\varsigma}$; T:
 g a e e e f d g-
 $\overline{\epsilon\iota\varsigma}$.. In D the Ison was written as the tail of the Parakletike—
 not an uncommon mistake with this scribe. (14) T: $\overline{\epsilon\nu\tau\omicron-\pi\omicron\iota\varsigma}$
 e f d
 (15) T has a dot before σὺν. (16) T: $\overline{\kappa\alpha\iota\alpha-\epsilon\iota-\theta\alpha-\lambda\alpha}$; C=D.
 b a b a ef a

Nothing is known about Ephraim of Caria, but it is conjectured that he lived in the 8th century.

November 6.
 Saint Paul the Confessor.

HYMN 20.

D f. 50; T f. 55 b; C f. 69 b; Men. p. 50.

Mode I. ᾠ From d. Finalis d.

Germanus



(10) καὶ τὴν ὀρ-θό-δο-ξὸν πί-στιν κη-ρύ-ξας πᾶ-σι

(11) τοῖς ἀ-ύ-λοις συγ-χο-ρεύ-εις ἀγ-γέ-λοις (12) μεθ' ὧν

καὶ νῦν ἰ-κέ-τευ-ε (13) τοῦ σω-θῆ-ναι τὰς ψυ-χὰς ἡ-μῶν.

Intonation in C: $\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\nu}-\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\varsigma$. (1) C has a dot before στολήν $\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\nu}-\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\varsigma$ but not before ὅσιε. (3) Cadence in Mode III Plagal (Barys), on approaching which we sing b-flat as usual. (4)-(5) C: $\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\overset{\sim}{\pi}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}-\overset{\sim}{\rho}\overset{\sim}{\iota}-\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\varsigma\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\nu\ldots\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{\iota}-\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\varsigma\overset{\sim}{\pi}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}-\overset{\sim}{\omicron}-\overset{\sim}{\omicron}-\overset{\sim}{\omicron}-\overset{\sim}{\omicron}-\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\varsigma$ where howd- e d c e a-g f- e-g f e f# g f# e b d- ever the modulation-sign (marked red in T) is very likely due to a later hand. In D the Klasma (.) seems to be out of place and we should read $\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{\iota}-\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\varsigma\overset{\sim}{\pi}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}-\overset{\sim}{\omicron}-$ (6) Read $\overset{\sim}{\delta}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\gamma}\overset{\sim}{\mu}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}$ with C, not $\overset{\sim}{\delta}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\gamma}\overset{\sim}{\mu}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}$ with D. We again read b-flat on nearing an interrupted cadence in Mode III Plagal. || C: $\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\tau}-\overset{\sim}{\eta}-\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\overset{\sim}{\chi}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}-\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\varsigma$ (πλ. α) || Codd.: $\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\eta}\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\overset{\sim}{\chi}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\varsigma$; f- d- d (= d)

Men.: $\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{\beta}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\varsigma$. (7) C: $\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\eta}\varsigma\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\nu}-\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\rho}-\overset{\sim}{\chi}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\nu}-\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\nu}$; T again $\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\eta}\varsigma\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\nu}-\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\rho}-\overset{\sim}{\chi}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\nu}-\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\nu}$ marks the modulation-sign red. (8) C: $\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}-\overset{\sim}{\mu}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}-$ || C has dots d e f c e after Τριάδος and δυσσεβῆ; in the latter place also $\overset{\sim}{\alpha}$ (= a). (9) D is somewhat confused but probably reads: $\overset{\sim}{\mu}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\chi}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\theta}-\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{\iota}-\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\varsigma\overset{\sim}{\mu}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-$; C: $\overset{\sim}{\mu}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\chi}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\theta}-\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{\iota}-\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\varsigma\overset{\sim}{\mu}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-$; if D had $\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\theta}-\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{\iota}-\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\varsigma$ that would still be an equivalent g- a g a f- e f g g e f g

lent reading. (9) fin. Probably read $\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\nu}$ in D; C: $\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\nu}$ (10) C: $\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\eta}\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\rho}-\overset{\sim}{\theta}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}-\overset{\sim}{\delta}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}-\overset{\sim}{\xi}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\pi}\overset{\sim}{\iota}-\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\overset{\sim}{\nu}$ followed by $\overset{\sim}{\alpha}$, confirmatory sign c e f a g e f e d (= a) b

added to $\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\rho}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}$ (νωσας) (for κηρύξας). In D the reading is somewhat obscure; we give what seems the most likely. The Petaste over ortho- is probably an alternative to the Oligon. (11) C: $\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\varsigma\overset{\sim}{\alpha}-\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}-\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}-\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\varsigma\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}\overset{\sim}{\nu}-\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\overset{\sim}{\iota}-\overset{\sim}{\xi}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{\iota}$ || Men. $\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\overset{\sim}{\xi}\overset{\sim}{\iota}$ || The signature in C after this line is f a g f wrong. (12) C: $\overset{\sim}{\mu}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{\theta}'\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\iota}-\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}-\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}-\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}-$ g a g g e f e d- e d e- c d

HYMN 21.

D f. 50; T f. 56; C f. 70; Men. *deest*.Mode I. $\overset{\sim}{\alpha}$ From a. Finalis a.

(1) Ο - σι - ε πά - τερ (2) δι' ἁ - ρε - τῆς ἀμ - φι - α -

σά - με - νος Χρι - στὸν τὸν Θε - ὄν (3) πᾶ - σαν δαι - μο -

νι - κήν καὶ βαρ - βα - ρι - κήν (4) γεν - ναί - ως ἐ - νί - κη - σας

φά - λαγ - γα (5) καὶ τῇ πί - στει κρα - ται - ού - με - νος (6) ἐ -

πί τὴν πέ - τραν ἐ - στή - ρι - ξας (7) σοῦ τὴν ποι - μνην πά -

σης αἰ - ρέ - σε - ως (8) ἀν - ε - πι - βοῦ - λευ - τον



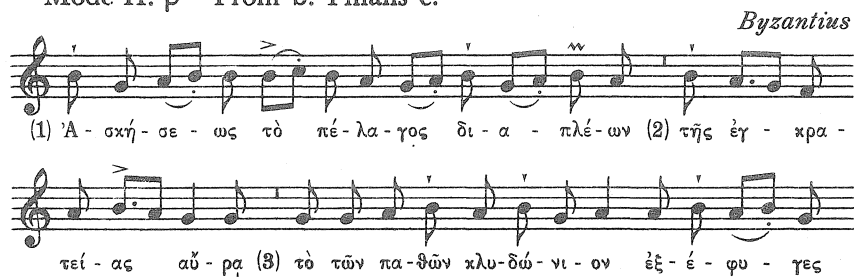
We have followed C in the division into versicles. (4) C: $\overline{\gamma\epsilon\nu}$ -
a
ναί-ως ε - νι - (6)-(8) The composer has disregarded the logical
b a' ef g
division of the words. C has no stop at αἰρέσεως. (8)-(9) C: -βου-
λεν-τον' ο - θεν σὺν ἀγ-. (10)-(11) T: (βαρ.) τῷ σω-τη-ρι πρε-
d-efc e-fg a- d ef f ga a gf ga
σβευ - ε' εν; C: τῷ σω-τη-ρι πρε-σβευ - - ε' εν (12) C:
fe d-e' dc ef fe d-e c
-χὰς ἡ-μῶν
b-c' a- a

Examples of final cadences on a will be found in the Easter Canon (cf. *Laudate* June 1923 pp. 5-9) and in that for Advent (cf. *B. S. A.* 27, 1925-6, pp. 158-163), but in the Proper Hymns d is the usual end.

HYMN 22.

D f. 50 b; T f. 56 b; C f. 70; Men. p. 51.

Mode II. β^{\flat} From b. Finalis e.



This hymn is not very clear in D the page being smudged in several places; but T and C are right and read plainly.

(1) Read ας-, so T and C. The Ison has vanished from D. || C:

δι - α - πλε - ων; T = D. (3) fin. Clear in C: οσι - ε - ε - ε. This figure called Thes-kai-apothēs, is mostly found with these notes. T and D have no Gorgon (accelerando). (4) C has a dot before φερωνυμῆσας and a pause (Apoderma) over the last vowel. This MS often shows more subdivision than T and far more than D who is careless in marking off the versicles. || Men.: ὁμωνυμία. (6) Read

κακου - χου - with T and C, not - χου - || T and C have a dot after this word. (7) D is very faint and differs from the other MSS. The latter are right but do not give a certain correction for D. C:

α - ρει - ου κατ - ε - βα - λες τα δογ - μα - τα; T: α - ρει - ου κατ - ε - βα -
b c' d' b b c' b a b c' d' c' - b - b- b d' c' b' c' a

λες τα δογ - μα - τα; Man. II: τα δογ - μα - τα; D: α - ρει - ου κατ - ε -
b c' d' c' - b - b- d' a c' - b - b- b c' d' b b b c'

βα - λας τα (read τα, not τα) δογ - μα - τα. (8) C: και νε - στο - ρι -
b a b d' a b - ag g a g a b c'

ου; T: και νε - στο - ρι - ου; D: και νε - στο - ρι - ου || Read αι - ρε - σεις
b a g a b c' b g g a b c' b

with T and C, not - ρε - || C has a modulation-sign, which probably

affects the next notes, thus: τρε - ψα - με - νο; this sign is the work
c' a b b a b g g

of a late hand and has not the usual shape of ϕ but is more like Φ. It seems probable however that the Phthorae or modulation-signs were still undifferentiated when the latest writing in C (probably fifteenth century) was put in. (11)-(12) D is faint but agrees in

the main with T. T and C: ι - ερ - αρ - χα μα - κα - ρι - ε σω - θη - ναι
g a b - c' b a b ga a - b c' g ef

τας ψυ - χας η - μων; D: - αρ - χα
g bg a - g fe e

HYMN 23.

D f. 50 b; T f. 56 b; Men. p. 57.

Mode III. Plagal. (See below). From f. Finalis f.

Anatolius

Intonation in T:

The Intonation is illegible in D, but probably gives the same notes as T.

(1) Read του with T, not του with D. (2) γης: subsidiary sign,

called Gorgosyntheton, gives a summary of the phrases. (3) T: - κει -
a - b c'

(4) D has a phrase scrawled at the top of the page, which may be meant as a variant for this line; no words are attached. δι - δα - σκα -
a a ab
λι - - - - - ας. This is, however, an almost impossible reading
d' e' c' b a b c' a -

and quite uncertain. || T: - λι - ας ο - σι -
c' a a g

November 8.
St. Michael and all Angels.

HYMN 24.

D f. 51; T f. 57; Men. p. 72; Dox. p. 178.

Mode I. α From a. Finalis d.

Cyprian

(1) Τῶν νο-ε-ρῶν δυ-νά-με-ων ἄρ-χι-στρά-τη-γοι (2) οἱ παρ-
ε-στῶ-τες ἁ-παύ-στως (3) τῷ δε-σπο-τι-κῷ θρό-νῳ
(4) πρε-σβεύ-σα-τε πρὸς Κύ-ρι-ον (5) εἰ-ρή-νην τῷ κό-σμῳ δω-
ρή-σα-σθαι (6) καὶ ταῖς ψυ-χαῖς ἡ-μῶν τὸ μέ-γα ἔ-λε-ος.

(1) T punctuates after δυνάμεων, not after Ἀρχιστράτηγοι. (2)-(3)

T: α -παν-στως τῷ δε-σπο-τι κῷ (5) fin. T: signature
g b c' a- d e f c e f a' ef
of Mode III Plagal (Barys). We sing b-flat, as usual, when approach-
ing this medial cadence. (6) fin. T: ϵ -λ-ε-ος.
e-f. e d- d

This hymn contains a good many of the conventional phrases belonging to Mode I: the scale-passages in lines 2, 3 and 5, the medial cadence in 3 (again suggested in the course of 5); this formula g-a a (a) is often a final cadence in Canons; while the whole of line 6 is of a stereotyped nature. Cyprian of the Studium was a pupil of St. Theodore, of the same house, and flourished in the 9th century.

HYMN 25.

D f. 51; A f. 52 b; Men. p. 72; Dox. p. 179.

Mode I. α From a. Finalis d.Arsenius¹⁾

(1) Ὁ ταξ-ι-άρ-χης τῶν ἁ-νω δυ-νά-με-ων (2) Μι-χα-
ήλ ὁ πρῶ-το-στά-της τῶν θεί-ων τα-γμα-των (3) σή-με-ρον ἡ-
-μᾶς πρὸς παν-ή-γυ-ριν συν-ε-κά-
λε-σεν (4) ὁ καθ' ἐ-κά-στην μεθ' ἡ-μῶν πο-ρευ-ό-με-νος
(5) καὶ φυ-λάτ-των τοὺς πάν-τας (6) ἐκ πά-σης τοῦ
δι-α-βό-λου πε-ρι-στά-σε-ως (7) Δεῦ-τε οὖν φιλ-έ-ορ-
τοι καὶ φι-λό-χρι-στοι (8) τὰ ἄν-θη τῶν ἁ-ρε-τῶν δρε-ψά-με-
νοι (9) κα-θα-ραῖς ἐν-νοί-αις (10) καὶ συν-ει-δό-τι εὐ-στά-θμῳ
(11) τοῦ ἀρχ-αγ-γέ-λου τὴν σύν-α-ξιν τι-μή-σω-μεν

1) For Arsenius († 891) see *Laudate*, 1927, p. 147.

αὐ - τὸς γὰρ ἀ - δι - α - λεί - πτως τῷ θε - ῳ παρ - ι -
 στά - με - νος (13) καὶ τὸν τρις - ἄ - γι - ον ὁ - μνον ἄν - α - μέλ -
 πων (14) πρε - σβεύ - ει σω - θῇ - ναι τὰς ψυ - χὰς ἡ - μῶν.

For the version in A, see *Laudate* 5, No. 19, Sept. 1927, pp. 147 ff. (with plate). As this is an excellent MS, we may use it without any misgiving to correct mistakes in D.

(1) A: τῶν ἁ - νῶ δὲ (2) A Man. I: - ἡλ ὁ πρῶ - το - στα - τῆς
 a a g f ef c' b a g a a g
 τῶν; A Man. II: - ἡλ ὁ πρῶ - κτλ. There seem to be two mistakes
 c' c' a a

in D: read πρῶ - το -, not - το - and τῶν, not τῶν. It is however also possible that D meant the phrase to end differently from A but failed to see that he had come out a fifth too low and needed a Hypsele

at the beginning of line 3, thus: πρῶ - το - στα - τῆς τῶν θε - ῶν ταγ -
 ef f e f f c d fe
 μα - τῶν. The amended version, based on A, is preferable. (3) A
 d - d

omits the sign *Thematismus Eso* but the notes are virtually the same.

(6) No dot before this line in either MS. || A: πα - σῆς τοῦ δι - ἁ - βο -
 g g g a g f

(10)-(11) A: εὐ - στα - θμῶ του ἀρχ - αγ - γε - λου την συν - α - ξιν
 ef g f f e f a - g a g f ef g

(13) A has the signature Barys (III Plagal) after this line. (14) A:

πρε - σβεύ - ει σω - θῇ - ναι τὰς ψυ - χὰς ἡ - μῶν.
 ef a - g g f ef g a e - fed - d

D f. 51 b; T f. 57 b; C f. 71 b; A f. 53; Men. p. 72; Dox. p. 180.
 Mode II. β From b. Finalis e. *St. John of Damascus*

(1) Τὴν ἁ - ὕ - λον οὐ - σί - αν (2) τῶν νο - ε - ρῶν δυ - νά - με - ων προ - στα - τεύ -
 - ον - τες (3) καὶ τῆς τρις - η - λί - ου δό - ξης ταῖς μαρ -
 μα - ρυ - γαῖς (4) φω - το - δο - τοῦν - τες τὴν οἰ - κου - μέ - νην (5) ἀρ - χι - στρά - τη -
 ροὶ ἁ - λή - κτω φω - νῇ (6) τὸν τρις - ἄ - γι - ον ὁ - μνον ἐξ - ἁ - δε - τε
 (7) Δι - ὁ πρε - σβεύ - σα - τε (8) σω - θῇ - ναι τὰς ψυ - χὰς ἡ - μῶν

We have already published (*Laudate* 5, No. 19, Sept. 1927, pp. 144 ff.) this hymn with a facsimile from A, with a literal translation and the variants of A Man. II and C, which are unimportant. This was done before the Copenhagen Conference; so that the indication of the rhythm is rather less precise than in our version of D. The two MSS are in close agreement. There is an excellent article on this hymn in Julian, *Dictionary of Hymnology* (s. v. "Stars . . ."). Neale's adaptation (*Hymns Ancient and Modern*, 423) has made the hymn familiar to English readers. The variants of T are given below.

(2) The neumes are crowded in D but clear in T: προ - στα -
 τεύ - - ον - τες ; D: προ - στα - κτλ. = T (5) A Man. I: α - λή - κτω
 b - a

φῶ - νῇ β (= g). (6) T: τρις - ἁ - ; A: τρις - ἁ - γι - ον. (8) A: σω -
 a f g - a b a b c' b a c'

θη - ναι; D = T = C.
 g f ef

HYMN 27.

D f. 51 b; A f. 53; Men. p. 72; Dox. p. 181.

Mode II. β From g. Finalis e.

Arsenius

dim.

τῷ ἁ - ῥ - ῶ - λῳ θρό - νῳ πε - ρι - κυ - κλοῦν - τες (2) νο - ε - ραὶ οὐ -

σί - αι θεῖ - οι ἀρχ - ἄγ - γε - λοι (3) τὴν τρις - ἄ - γι -

ον φω - νήν (4) τῷ πρυ - τάνει Θε - ῶ (5) ἐν φλο - γε - ροῖς τοῖς χεῖ - λε -

dim.

σιν ἄ - δε - τε (6) Ἀ - γι - ος ὁ Θε - ῶς (7) ὁ Πα - τὴρ

ὁ ἄν - αρ - χος (8) Ἀ - γι - ος ἰ - σχυ - ρός (9) ὁ Υἱ - ὅς ὁ συν -

άν - αρ - χος (10) Ἀ - γι - ος ἀ - θά - να - τος (11) τὸ ὁ - μο - οὐ - σι -

ον Πνεῦ - μα (12) τὸ σὺν Πα - τρὶ καὶ Υἱ - ῶ συν - δο - ξα - ζό - με - νον.

(1)-(2) A: τον α-υ-λον θρο-νον πε-ρι-κυ-κλουν-τες νο-ε-ραι ου-;
g b a b a g-a a a b c' d' c' b a g a-bc' g

Men. has τῷ ἁύλῳ θρόνῳ. (2)-(3) A: -λοι... τὴν || Men. has Ἀσώμα-
e f e d

τοι for Ἀρχάγγελοι. (4) The accent of πρυτάνει is disregarded by

the composer—a not uncommon thing. Men. has πρύτανι, which is an incorrect form for the dative. (7) A has signature of Mode II after lines 7, 9 and 11. (9) Men. omits Υἱός. || Read with A: ὁ σὺν-, not ὁ as D. (11) Read ὁ-μο-, not ὁ-μο- D. It is a common mistake of D to repeat a sign once too often.

This hymn quotes the old Sanctus in lines 6, 8 and 10 but omits the last line ἐλέησον ἡμᾶς. The first ten lines can be seen in facsimile from A in *Laudate*, Sept. 1927, 144.

HYMN 28.

D f. 52; T f. 57.b; C f. 72; Men. p. 73; Dox. p. 182.

Mode II. β From g. Finalis e.

Anatolius

dim.

(1) Ἀ - σω - μά - τοις χεῖ - λε - σι (2) καὶ νο - ε - ροῖς ὁμ - μα - σι

(3) τῶν ἀγ - γέλων αἱ τά - ξεις (4) τὸν ἀ - κα - τά - παυ - στον ὁ -

μνον προσ - φέ - ρου - σι (5) τῇ σῇ ἀ - προ - σί - τῳ θε - ὁ -

τη - τι Κύ - ρι - ε (6) καὶ νό - ες κα - θα - ροὶ καὶ λει - τουρ -

γοὶ τῆς σῆς δό - ξης (7) αἱ - νοῦ - σί σε Δέσ -

πο - τα (8) σὺν αὐ - τοῖς δὲ Μι - χα - ἡλ ὁ ἀ - σώ - μα - τος

(9) καὶ πρω-το - στά-της τῶν ἁ - νω θυ - νά - με - ων (10) ὁ ἄρ-χι -
στρά-τη-γος τῶν ἀγ-γέ-λων (11) ἐσ-τι-ά - τωρ ἡ - μῖν
dim. acc.
(12) σή - με-ρον γέ - γο - νε (13) τὰ τῶν ἁ - σμά-των ἁ -
σμα-τα προ-τρε-πό-με-νος ἡ - μῖν
δαιν (14) τῇ ἁ-προ-σί-τω σου δό-ξη φιλ - ἄν - θρω - πε (15) ἴ - να πρε -
σβεύ-η ἁ - παύ - στως (16) ὁ - περ τῶν ψυ - χῶν ἡ - μῶν.

(1) D has crowded the neumes, C is clear; read: ἁ-σώ-μα-τοῖς
χει-λε-σι. (2) Read -ροῖς with C, not -ροῖς with D. || Our MSS
have ὁμμασι; Men. στόμασι, which is weak, but may be right, being
certain in the next hymn, line 4. (3) D intends αἱ τα- like C but
has written the Klasma too big. (5) D is confused; read: -σι-
τῶ θε-ο-τη-τι; C: ἁ (=a), τῇ ση ἁ-προσ-ῖ-τῶ θε-ο-κτλ.
a b a ef g-a b a-
(6) Read -ροῖ; D wrote the Bareia twice. || -τουρ-γοῖ; the characters
have run together. C confirms our readings. (7) Read -νου-σι,
indistinct in D. || C and Men.: Δέσποτα, which is better than Κύριε

(D), a weak repetition from l. 5. (8) Read ἁ-σώ-, not ἁ-; C has ἁ

(10)-(11) C: τῶν ἀγ-γέ-λων ἐ-στι-ά-τωρ ἡ- || Neither MS
b c' g g e f e f d e d e f a- g f g
punctuates after line 11. (13) D, T, C: ασμάτων; Men.: ἄσωμάτων,
which does not suit the music. || The MSS punctuate after ἁσμάτα
and after ἡμῖν. || Read ἁ-δαιν with C, not ἁ-δαιν with D (T has only ἁ
which cannot stand alone in the Round Notation). (15)-(16) Divide
thus: -παυ-στως ὁ - περ.

This hymn, though by no means difficult in itself, would baffle
any student who had only the text of D before him; but fortunately
C gives us a clear and sound version, near enough to D for the
mistakes to be put right.

HYMN 29.

D f. 52; T f. 58 b; C f. 72 b; Men. p. 73; Dox. p. 185.

Mode IV. δ From g. Finalis g.

(1) Πυ - ρί - νοις χει - λε - σιν (2) ὁ - μνεῖ σε τὰ χε - ρου - βίμ
(3) Χρι - στε ὁ θε - ός (4) ἁ - σω - μά - τοις δὲ στό - μα -
σιν ἁ - σι - γή - τως (5) δο - ξο - λο - γεῖ σε τῶν ἀρχ - αγ -
γέ - λων ὁ χο - ρός (6) Μι - χα - ῆλ δὲ
ὁ ἄρ - χι - στρά-τη-γος (7) τῶν ἁ - νω θυ - νά - με - ων

τὸν ἐ - πι - νί - κι - ον ὕ - μνον (9) ἀ - κα - τα - παύ - στως
 προσ - φέ - ρει τῇ δό - - ξῇ σου (10) αὐ - τὸς γὰρ ἡ - μᾶς
 σή - με - ρον κατ-ηύ - γα - σε (11) πρὸς παν-ή - γυ - ριν φαι - δράν
 (12) κρο - τῇ - σαι ἐπ - αξ - ί - ως ψαλ - μι - κῶς (13) αἰ - νον τὸν
 τρις - ά - γι - ον (14) τοῖς πη - λί νοις χεῖ - - λε - σιν (15) ὁ - τι
 τὰ πάν - - τα τῆς σῆς αἰ - νέ - σε - ως ἐ - πλή - σθη (16) καὶ παρ -
 ἐ - χεις τῷ κό - σμῳ δι' αὐ - τοῦ τὸ μέ - γα ἔ - - λε - ος.

(2) No stop after this line in MSS. (4) T: $\overset{\sim}{\gamma}\overset{\sim}{\eta}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\overset{\sim}{\varsigma}$ (sic). (5) T: $\tilde{f}\overset{\sim}{\cdot}\tilde{e}\tilde{d}$
 αρχαγ- $\overset{\sim}{\gamma}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\overset{\sim}{\omega}\overset{\sim}{\nu}$ (9) T: $\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\pi}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\omega}\overset{\sim}{\varsigma}$ προσ-..... $\overset{\sim}{\delta}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\xi}\overset{\sim}{\eta}$ σου. The
 $\tilde{g}\tilde{e}\tilde{f}$ $\tilde{d}\overset{\sim}{-}\tilde{e}\tilde{f}\tilde{d}\overset{\sim}{-}$ \tilde{g} $\tilde{f}\overset{\sim}{-}\tilde{g}\tilde{a}\tilde{g}\tilde{c}\tilde{c}$
 usual middle cadence in Mode IV in T. (10) T: $\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\varsigma}$; D seems
 $\tilde{c}\tilde{e}\tilde{f}$
 to have confused two readings; emend thus: $\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}$, not $\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}$. The end
 of this line is obscure in D, where there has been an erasure. It seems

safest to follow T and read $\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\eta}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\gamma}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{-}$ regarding \tilde{D} as entirely corrupt. ||
 We may sing $\tilde{b}\overset{\sim}{\eta}$ to the end of the line which is virtually in Mode I.
 (11) fin. T has signature of Barys. (14) T, Men.: $\overset{\sim}{\pi}\overset{\sim}{\eta}\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\overset{\sim}{\varsigma}$; D: $\overset{\sim}{\pi}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}$
 $\overset{\sim}{\rho}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\overset{\sim}{\nu}\overset{\sim}{\eta}\overset{\sim}{\varsigma}$. || T wrongly marks $\overset{\sim}{\pi}\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\overset{\sim}{.}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}'$ after this line. (15) Read $\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\pi}\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\overset{\sim}{\eta}\overset{\sim}{-}$
 with T, not $\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}$ with D, which has also allowed the Double Apostro-
 phus to straggle. (16) Read $\overset{\sim}{\pi}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\rho}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}$, not $\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}$; T has $\overset{\sim}{-}$ || It will be
 seen that the next mistake of D (over $\overset{\sim}{\mu}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}$) would counteract this one;
 but correction is needed to bring the phrase at κόσμῳ over its proper
 notes, as in C and T which read thus: $\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\chi}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\overset{\sim}{\varsigma}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\omega}\overset{\sim}{\kappa}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\overset{\sim}{\mu}\overset{\sim}{\omega}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\delta}\overset{\sim}{\iota}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\omega}\overset{\sim}{\nu}$ ||
 $\tilde{g}\tilde{e}\tilde{f}\tilde{g}\tilde{e}\tilde{f}\tilde{e}\tilde{d}\tilde{e}\tilde{f}\tilde{g}$
 C: $\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\mu}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\gamma}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\varsigma}$; read in D: $\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\mu}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\gamma}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\varsigma}$, not $\overset{\sim}{\tau}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}$
 $\tilde{a}\tilde{f}\overset{\sim}{\cdot}\tilde{e}\tilde{d}\tilde{f}\overset{\sim}{-}\tilde{g}\tilde{a}\tilde{g}\overset{\sim}{-}\tilde{g}$.
 $\overset{\sim}{\mu}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\gamma}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\lambda}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\omicron}\overset{\sim}{\varsigma}$ (reading uncertain).

HYMN 30.

D f. 52 b; A f. 54; Men. p. 73; Dox. p. 183.

Mode IV. $\overset{\sim}{\delta}$ From g. Finalis g.*Ephraim of Caria*

(1) Τῆς ἡ - λι - α - κῆς ἀ - κτῆ - νος τοῦ θεῖ - ου φω - τός (2) κα - τα -
 $\overset{\sim}{dim.}$
 λαμ - πό - με - νοι ἀρ - χι - στρά - τη - γοι (3) τὰς τῶν ἀ - ὕ - λων κατ-αυ -
 γά - ζε - τε ταξ - ι - αρ - χί - ας (4) ὡς φῶς λευ - χει - μο - νοῦν - τες
 ἐν ὕψ - ί - στοις τὸ πῦρ κατ-αυ - γά - ζε - τε ἐν κό - σμῳ

(6) τῆς ἀ-προσ-ί-του θε-ό-τη-τος (7) ὁ-
 θεν καὶ τὸν τρις-ά-γι-ον ὕ-μνον (8) ἐν φλο-
 γε-ροῖς τοῖς χεί-λε-σιν ἀ-κα-τα-παύ-στως ᾄ-
 -δε-τε (9) Ἀ-γι-ος Ἀ-γι-ος Ἀ-γι-ος
 γι-ος εἰ (10) ὁ θε-ὸς ἡ-μῶν δό-ξα σοι.

(1)-(2) A Man. II: $\bar{\phi}\omega-\tau\bar{o}s \bar{k}\alpha-\tau\bar{\alpha}-\bar{\rho}\omega-\lambda\bar{\alpha}\nu-\bar{o}\nu\tau\bar{e}s$; A Man. I:
 $a \ a \ a \ a \ a \ a$
 $\bar{\phi}\omega-....\lambda\bar{\alpha}\nu-.$ (2) A: $\bar{\chi}\iota-\sigma\tau\bar{\rho}\alpha-\tau\bar{\eta}-\gamma\bar{o}\iota$ ($\gamma' = f$) (3) A: $\bar{k}\alpha\tau-$
 $af \ g f \ e- \ f \ g$
 $\bar{\alpha}\nu-\gamma\bar{\alpha}-\bar{z}\bar{e}-\bar{t}\bar{e} \bar{\tau}\bar{\alpha}\bar{x}-\bar{i}-\bar{\alpha}\bar{\rho}-\bar{\chi}\bar{i}-\bar{\alpha}\bar{s}$; A Man. II: $\bar{\tau}\bar{\alpha}\bar{x}-\bar{i}-.$ (4) A: $\bar{\lambda}\bar{e}\nu-$
 $g \ g \ e d \ c \ g \ g \ e d \ c- \ c' \ d \ g$
 $\bar{\chi}\bar{e}\bar{i}-\bar{\mu}\bar{o}-\bar{\nu}\bar{o}\nu\bar{n}-\bar{t}\bar{e}s$; A Man. II: $\bar{\nu}\bar{o}\nu\bar{n}-\bar{t}\bar{e}s$. (5) A: $\bar{\tau}\bar{o} \bar{\pi}\bar{\upsilon}\bar{\rho}.....-\bar{\gamma}\bar{\alpha}-$
 $g \ g \ a \ b \ g \ b \ g \ c' \ a$
 $\bar{z}\bar{e}-\bar{t}\bar{e}$; A Man. II: $-\bar{\gamma}\bar{\alpha}-\bar{z}\bar{e}-$ (falso); T: $-\bar{\gamma}\bar{\alpha}-\bar{z}\bar{e}-\bar{t}\bar{e}$. All the MSS have
 $b \ a \ a \ b \ a$
 accented καταυγάτετε on the penultimate; such liberties with the
 text are sometimes taken by Byzantine composers. (7) A Man. II:
 $\bar{k}\alpha\bar{i} \bar{\tau}\bar{o}\nu$; A Man. I = D || A Man. I: $-\bar{\alpha}-\bar{\gamma}\bar{i}-$ (8) A: $\bar{e}\nu \bar{\phi}\bar{\lambda}\bar{o}-$ (A
 $a \ f \ a \ b \ c' \ c' \ a \ f$

Man. II = D) $\bar{\gamma}\bar{e}-\bar{\rho}\bar{o}\bar{i}s \bar{\tau}\bar{o}\bar{i}s \bar{\chi}\bar{e}\bar{i}-\bar{\lambda}\bar{e}-\bar{s}\bar{i}\nu \bar{\alpha}-$ (8)-(9) A: $\bar{\alpha}-\bar{\delta}\bar{e}-\bar{t}\bar{e} \bar{\alpha}-$
 $ga \ a \ f \ a \ g \ f \ g \ g \ c \ c- \ a-$

$\bar{\gamma}\bar{i}-\bar{o}s \bar{\alpha}-$ ($\gamma\bar{i}\bar{o}s = D$) $\bar{\alpha}-$ $\bar{\gamma}\bar{i}-$ ($\bar{o}s \bar{e}\bar{i} = D$); T agrees nearly with
 $g \cdot f \ e f \ a \ e \ f \ e d \ e f \ d$
 A here. The Kyllisma is seldom used except on the last syllable of a
 versicle.

HYMN 31.

D f. 52 b; T f. 58 b; C f. 73; Men. p. 82; Dox. p. 188.
 Mode I. Plagal. $\pi\lambda. \alpha'$ From d. Finalis d.

(1) ὁ-που ἐ-πι-σκι-ά-ση ἡ χά-ρις σου ἀρχ-άγ-γε-λε
 (2) ἐ-κεῖ-θεν τοῦ δι-α-βό-λου δι-ώ-κε-ται ἡ δύ-να-μις
 (3) οὐ φέ-ρει γὰρ τῷ φω-τί σου
 (4) ὁ πε-σών-έ-ως-φό-ρος (5) δι-ὸ αἰ-τοῦ-προσ-μέ-νειν
 (6) τὰ πυρ-φό-ρα αὐ-τοῦ βέ-λη (7) τὰ καθ' ἡ-μῶν

κι-νού-με-να ἄ-πό-σβε-σον (8) τῇ με-σι-τεί-α σου λυ-τρού-με-
 νος ἡ-μᾶς (9) ἐκ τῶν σκαν-δά-λων αὐ-τοῦ
 (10) ἄ-ξι-ύ-μνη-τε — Μι-χα-ήλ ἀρ-χι-στρά-τη-γε.

(1) T: $\bar{\bar{o}}-\bar{\bar{\pi}}\bar{\bar{o}}\bar{\bar{u}}\bar{\bar{\epsilon}}\bar{\bar{\pi}}-\bar{\bar{i}}-\bar{\bar{\sigma}}\bar{\bar{k}}\bar{\bar{i}}-\bar{\bar{\alpha}}-\bar{\bar{\alpha}}\bar{\bar{\gamma}}-\bar{\bar{\gamma}}\bar{\bar{\epsilon}}-$. By this we correct D. Read
 c-d e c e f a- f-d-

-που, not -που, and -σκι-ᾱ-ση, not -ᾱ-. (2)-(3) T: $\bar{\bar{\nu}}\bar{\bar{\alpha}}-\bar{\bar{\mu}}\bar{\bar{i}}\bar{\bar{s}}\bar{\bar{o}}\bar{\bar{u}}\bar{\bar{\phi}}\bar{\bar{\epsilon}}-$
 d-d-d ef

$\bar{\bar{\rho}}\bar{\bar{\epsilon}}\bar{\bar{i}}\bar{\bar{\gamma}}\bar{\bar{\alpha}}\bar{\bar{\rho}}$ $\bar{\bar{a}}\bar{\bar{f}}\bar{\bar{g}}-\bar{\bar{a}}\bar{\bar{f}}\bar{\bar{g}}\bar{\bar{e}}\bar{\bar{f}}-\bar{\bar{a}}\bar{\bar{e}}\bar{\bar{f}}\bar{\bar{e}}\bar{\bar{d}}\bar{\bar{f}}\bar{\bar{e}}\bar{\bar{d}}$; read in D: $\bar{\bar{\phi}}\bar{\bar{\epsilon}}-\bar{\bar{\rho}}\bar{\bar{\epsilon}}\bar{\bar{i}}$, not
 af g-a fge f-a e f e d f e d-

-ρει. (5)-(6) T: $\bar{\bar{\delta}}\bar{\bar{i}}-\bar{\bar{o}}\bar{\bar{\alpha}}\bar{\bar{i}}-\bar{\bar{\tau}}\bar{\bar{o}}\bar{\bar{u}}-\bar{\bar{\mu}}\bar{\bar{\epsilon}}\bar{\bar{\nu}}\bar{\bar{\sigma}}\bar{\bar{\epsilon}}\bar{\bar{\tau}}\bar{\bar{\alpha}}$ (C, T: $\bar{\bar{\tau}}\bar{\bar{\alpha}}$ falso). (7) Read
 d e f g a e f d e c e

$\bar{\bar{\eta}}-\bar{\bar{\mu}}\bar{\bar{o}}\bar{\bar{\nu}}\bar{\bar{\omega}}\bar{\bar{n}}$ with C, not $\bar{\bar{\eta}}-\bar{\bar{\mu}}\bar{\bar{o}}\bar{\bar{\nu}}\bar{\bar{\omega}}\bar{\bar{n}}$ with D. (9) Read $\bar{\bar{\epsilon}}\bar{\bar{k}}\bar{\bar{\tau}}\bar{\bar{o}}\bar{\bar{\nu}}\bar{\bar{\omega}}\bar{\bar{n}}$ with T, not $\bar{\bar{\epsilon}}\bar{\bar{k}}\bar{\bar{\tau}}\bar{\bar{o}}\bar{\bar{\nu}}\bar{\bar{\omega}}\bar{\bar{n}}$
 with D. (10) Read $\bar{\bar{\nu}}\bar{\bar{\eta}}-\bar{\bar{\tau}}\bar{\bar{\epsilon}}$ in D, the other marks are smud-

ges. Our reading is clearly indicated by T. (10) fin. T: $\bar{\bar{\alpha}}\bar{\bar{\rho}}\bar{\bar{\chi}}-\bar{\bar{\alpha}}\bar{\bar{\gamma}}-\bar{\bar{g}}\bar{\bar{d}}-\bar{\bar{f}}-\bar{\bar{\gamma}}\bar{\bar{\epsilon}}-\bar{\bar{\lambda}}\bar{\bar{\epsilon}}-$
 d-d

HYMN 32.

D f. 53; T f. 59; C f. 73 b; Men. p. 70; Dox. p. 176.

Mode II. Plagal. $\pi\lambda. \beta$ From g. Finalis e.

(1) Συγ-χά-ρη-τε — ἡ μῖν (2) ἄ-πα-σαι αἱ τῶν ἀγ-γέ-
 Byzantius

λων τα-ξι-αρ-χί-αι (3) ὁ πρω-το-στά-της γὰρ ὁ-μῶν
 (4) καὶ ἡ-μέ-τε-ρος προ-στά-της (5) ὁ
 μέ-γας ἀρ-χι-στρά-τη-γος (6) τὴν σή-με-ρον ἡ-μέ-ραν
 (7) ἐν τῷ σε-πτῷ αὐ-τοῦ τε-μέ-νει (8) πα-ρα-δό-
 ξως ἐπ-ο-πτα-νό-με-νος ἁ-γί-ᾱ-ζει (9) ὁ-θεν κα-τὰ χρέ-
 ος (10) ἀν-υ-μνοῦν-τες αὐ-τὸν βο-ή-σω-μεν (11) Σκέ-πα-σον ἡ-
 μᾶς ἐν τῇ σκέ-πῃ τῶν πτε-
 ρύ-γων σου (12) μέ-γι-στε Μι-χα-ήλ ἀρχ-ᾱ-γε-λε.

(1) T has a dot at ἄπασαι (like D) but not at ἡμῖν. (3) T in the
 ornamental figure has the Hyporrhoe, that is $\bar{\bar{\omega}}-\bar{\bar{\sigma}}$, instead of $\bar{\bar{\omega}}-\bar{\bar{\alpha}}$ in
 c' b a c' a

D. The version of T is the more usual. This figure, to which the
 name Thema Haploun (*Handbook*, p. 28) seems to have been applied,
 is a fairly common ornament and survives in the Venetian gondoliers'
 song Canto l'armi pietose, words by Tasso (See *Laudate* II, No. 43,
 Sept. 1933, p. 150). (4) Neither T nor D has a dot after this line.

(5)-(6) T and D Man. II: -τη-γός· την̣ (7) T has a dot after αὐ-
 τοῦ but neither MS has one at τεμένει. (8) Read with T: επ-ο-
 πτα-νο---, not -πτα-νο--- with D. Perhaps D's original had -πτα-
 νο- and D repeated the Ison once too often—a common mistake—
 and then forgot the Apostrophus. (11) T agrees with D in the
 ornamental phrase as far as the last Ison, but ends thus: -μα-α
 α-ας̣· εν̣ τη̣....
 a· g a

HYMN 33.

D f. 53 b; T f. 59; C f. 74; Men. p. 73; Dox. p. 184.

Mode II. Plagal. πλ. β̣ From f. Finalis e.

(1) Οἱ ἄγ- γε - λοί σου Χρι-στέ (2) τῷ θρό- - νῳ τῆς με-γα- λω -
 σύ - νης (3) ἐν φό- βῳ παρ-ε - στῶ-τες (4) καὶ τῇ σῇ φω- το- χυ -
 σί- α ἁ-εὶ λαμ- πό- με - νοι (5) ἐν τοῖς ὑ - ψί- στοις ὑ - μνω- δοί
 (6) καὶ τῆς βου- λῆς σου λει- τουρ- γοί (7) ὑ - πό σοῦ ἐκ - πεμ - πό - με - νοι
 (8) νέ - μου - σι φω- τι - σμὸν — ταῖς ψυ - χαῖς ἡ - μῶν.

(2) The neumes are crowded; read thus: θρο̣ -- νῳ̣ τῆς̣ με̣ - γα̣.

(4) Men.: φωτοχυσία; codd.: φωταγωγία. || T: α̣-εἰ̣ λαμ̣-πο̣-με̣-νοι̣
 a b c' b a b a b' a g g

(β' = g). (6) D has confused two readings. By the aid of T which
 has καὶ τῆς̣ βου̣-λῆς̣ σοῦ̣, we may restore καὶ τῆς̣ βου̣-λῆς̣ σοῦ̣ in D.
 g e f g a g g f a g a g

(7) Read ὑ-πό with T, not ὑ-πὸ with D. (8) Read νε- with T,
 not νε- with D.

HYMN 34.

D f. 53 b; T f. 59 b; A f. 55; Men. p. 74; Dox. p. 186.

Mode IV. Plagal. πλ. δ̣ From g. Finalis g.

Johannes Monachus

(1) Ὡς τα- ξι - ἄρ - χης καὶ πρό- μα - χος — (2) καὶ τῶν ἁγ- γέ - λων
 ἁρ - - χη - - γός — ἁρ - - χι - - στρά - - τη - γε
 (3) πά-σης — ἁ - νάγ - κης καὶ θλί - - ψε - ως — (4) νό - - σων —
 — καὶ δει - νῶν ἁ - μαρ - τη - μά - - των ἐ - λευ - θέ -
 — ρω - σον (5) τοὺς εἰ - λι - χρι - νῶς

ἀν - υ - μνοῦν - τας (6) καὶ αἰ - του - μέ - νους σέ - ἐν -
 δο - ξε (7) ἐν - αρ - γῶς ὡς ἄ - ὕ - λος τὸν ἄ -
 υ - λον καθ - ο - ρῶν (8) καὶ τῷ ἁ - προσ - ἱ - τῷ
 φω - τί (9) τῆς τοῦ δεσ - πό - του δό - ξης κα - τα - λαμ -
 πό - με - νος (10) αὐ - τὸς γὰρ φιλ - αν - θρώ - πως (11) σάρ - κα -
 δι' ἡ - μάς ἐκ παρ - θε - νου προσ - εἶ - λη - φε -
 (12) σῶ - σαι βου - λη - θεῖς τὸ ἄν - θρώ - πι - νον.

This is one of the most complicated of the hymns for November. Neither T nor Monacensis 471 (from which the courteous Librarian of the National Library at Munich sent me an excellent photograph) gives much help; but fortunately A is right and enables us to emend the doubtful passages in D.

(2) A: $\bar{\chi}\eta - \eta - \eta - \gamma\omicron\varsigma \parallel$ For the Antikenoma (\rightarrow) see my *Handbook*, p. 27. (3) Read in D $\pi\alpha - \sigma\eta - \eta - \eta\varsigma$ in agreement with A, not $\eta\varsigma$; A' Man. II: $\pi\alpha - \sigma\eta - \eta\varsigma \alpha - \nu\alpha\gamma - \kappa\eta\varsigma \parallel$ At the end of this line bc' a bc' d' ef' d'.

A marks β^{II} (= Mode II). The character of the passage leads us to indicate $b\sharp$ until lines 5—6 when we reach a normal cadence in Mode IV Plagal. (4) Men.: νόσου \parallel Read $\epsilon - \lambda\epsilon\upsilon -$; D has omitted the

Ison, but A has it. Continue thus in D: $\lambda\epsilon\upsilon - \theta\epsilon - \epsilon - \epsilon - \epsilon -$, not $\epsilon -$

$\epsilon - \epsilon$; A: $\lambda\epsilon\upsilon - \theta\epsilon - \epsilon - \epsilon - \epsilon - \epsilon - \rho\omega - \sigma\omicron\nu$; A Man. II e' d' c' c' c' g- c' a b c' d' e' d' c' b- c' a c'.

adds $\nu\alpha - \nu\alpha$; the other readings of A Man. II are obscure here and

in the next line. (5) $\nu\omega\varsigma$. Clearer in A. (7) Read $\lambda\omicron\nu$ with T, not $\lambda\omicron\nu$ with D; A has $\alpha - \upsilon - \lambda\omicron\nu \kappa\alpha\theta - \omicron -$ \parallel D has the Thema- d' c bc' a b a' ef

tismus Eso where marked (*). (8) The order is clearer in A: $\alpha - \pi\rho\omicron -$. (10) init. D = A Man. II; A Man. I: $\alpha\upsilon - \tau\omicron\varsigma$. (11) Read $\pi\alpha\rho -$ in bc' d' c' b

D not $\pi\alpha\rho -$; A has $\mu\alpha\varsigma \epsilon\kappa \pi\alpha\rho -$, T: $\mu\alpha\varsigma \epsilon\kappa \pi\alpha\rho - \theta\epsilon$; D has evidently c' b c' d' b g b' c' d' c' b

confused two or more readings. (12) A Man. II.: $\sigma\omega - \sigma\alpha\iota$; A Man. g ef

I = D \parallel A: $\alpha\nu - \theta\rho\omega - \pi\iota - \nu\omicron\nu$ (finis). The enlarged ending c' a c' b etc.

in D (also found in T) is clearly the work of a later hand (cf. *Mon. Mus. Byz.* Vol. I, introduction p. 23), which still may have been that of D himself. For the Gorgosyntheton (at *), which sums up the phrase b c' b a, see my *Handbook* p. 27.

Although the hymns for this day show a richness of imagery and a splendour of diction that are sometimes astonishing, yet to a Western reader the result is unsatisfying, because almost every hymnodist seems to be entirely detached from his subject, describing it from the outside, not trying to apprehend it as part of his own experience. Except in this hymn and Hymn 25 there is hardly a word of the ministry of the Angels as man's protectors and helpers — an omission which Neale in his version of Hymn 26 has supplied from his own pen, "These are Thy ministers, these dost Thou send, Help of the helpless ones! man to defend." (*op. cit.* p. 116). How much more affecting is the fragmentary ode for this day, by St. Romanus or one of his school, than all the glittering rhetoric of the later poets! We may quote a few lines: "Thou hast said, O Friend of man, in Thy scriptures, 'The host of angels rejoiceth in heaven over one man that repenteth'; O immortal God, wherefore we in our sins dare to implore Thee, the only Sinless, the knower of hearts, daily, as merciful, to pity and send contrition to us unworthy, granting us forgiveness, O Lord; since for us pleadeth unto Thee the chief Captain of the Angels." (See Pitra, *Analecta Sacra* 1, pp. 538-42; our extract is on p. 539). No other hymn of Romanus for November seems to be extant).

November 11.

Saints Menas, Victor and Vicentius.

HYMN 35.

D f. 54; T f. 60; C f. 74 b; Men. p. 113.

Mode I. α From a. Finalis d.

Anatolius

(1) Τὸν ἀρ-ι-στέ-α τοῦ Χρι-στοῦ (2) Μη-νᾶν τὸν ἀ-οί-δι-μον
(3) συν-ελ-θόν-τες οἱ πι-στοί (4) ἐγ-κω-μί-οις μαρ-τυ-

ρι-κοῖς (5) καὶ ὁ-δαῖς πνευ-μα-τι-καῖς ἐν-φη-μή-σω-
μεν (6) οὐ-τος γάρ τὸν πρὸς ἑ-χθροῦς ἀ-ο-ρά-τους πό-λε-μον
ὑπ-ελ-θών (7) καὶ νο-μί-μωσ ἀ-θλή-σας (8) ἀ-ξί-ως
τὸ τῆς νί-κης βρα-βεῖ-ον ἐ-δέ-ξα-το (9) καὶ νῦν
ἐν-οὐ-ρα-νοῖς μετ' ἀγ-γέ-λων (10) χο-ρεύ-ων
τὴν ἀ-κατ-ά-λυ-τον χο-ρεί-αν (11) αἰ-τεῖ-ται τῇ οἰ-κου-
μέ-νῃ εἰ-ρή-νῃ (12) καὶ τὸ μέ-γα ἑ-λε-ος.

(2) fin. Dot in T. (3) T: πῖ-στοι-οἱ-οἱ-οἱ. (5) T has a dot
e-f g- a- c' b a-

after πνευματικαῖς. (5)-(6) Read -μεν with T, not -μεν with D; C:

-μεν α' ου- (6) No dot at γάρ in T. || fin. b-flat, because we
d (= a) a g.

are approaching a medial cadence in Mode III Plagal. T: τὸν πρὸς
a g

ἑ-χθροῦς... πο-λε-μον. (8) fin. T: -δε-ε-ξα-το πλ. α'.
a b c' b c' b g a- f- d- d (= d)

(10) T and D punctuate after χορεύων || T: χο-ρεύ-ων την... -λν-
a f a

which is less clear in D but certainly right. (11)-(12) No dot in

MSS between these two lines || T: ει-ρη-νη-ην και το... ε-λε-
ef a g- a g' ef c-f ed-
ος; C = D.
d

The words are as feeble as most of this author's hymns. Nothing is told of the Saint that would not apply just as well to any martyr in the Calendar. The images are trite and their connexion weak.

HYMN 36.

D f. 54; T f. 60; C f. 75; Men. *deest*
Mode II. β From g. Finalis e.

(1) Δευ-τε πι-στοι τι-μή-σω-μεν (2) ἀ-θλο-φό-ρον του Χρι-
στού Μη-νάν τον έν-δο-ξον (3) τον γεν-ναϊ-ον στρα-τι-
ώ-την (4) τον κα-λῶς ἀ-γω-νι-σά-με-νον (5) ὁ-πέρ
τῆς εὐ-σε-βεί-ας (6) βα-σι-λέ-ων τε και τυ-ράν-νων
(7) τὸ κρά-τος ἀ-πο-βαλ-λό-με-νον (8) Δι-ὸ
παρ-ρη-σί-αν ἔ-χων πρὸς αὐ-τόν (9) ἀ-κα-τα-παύ-στως
πρέ-σβευ-ε (10) σω-θῆ-ναι τὰς ψυ-χὰς ἡ-μῶν.

(2) T: χρι-στῶν falso; C = D. In spite of this T (like C) marks

πλ. β' (= e) at the end of the line. (4)-(5) C: -σα--με-νον ὕ-;
g-c' ba- a b

T: -σα--με-νον ὕ-; read also ὕ-περ in D, not ὕ-. (6)-(7) T: τυ-
g- c' a- a b

ράν-νων το δογμα; C = D, but adds signature ᾠ (= a) after
g b a-

τυράνων. (7) fin. T: -νον; C = D. (8) fin. T, C: προς Θε-όν
f. g g

(9) T: -τά-παύ-στως πρέ-σβευ-ει; C: -τά-παύ-στως πρέ-σβευ-ει.
a b a ga b a a b a ga b a

This hymn, like the last, is thoroughly conventional, but, unlike it, does not make use of tasteless and hackneyed imagery.

HYMN 37.

D f. 54 b; T f. 60 b; Men. p. 113; Dox. p. 190.
Mode II. β From b. Finalis e.

(1) Δευ-τε φίλ-α-θλοι την τρις-αυ-γῆ των μαρ-τύ-ρων τι-
μή-σω-μεν χο-ρεί-αν (2) Μη-νάν τε και Βί-κτω-ρα
καὶ Βι-κέν-τι-ον (3) ὁ-τι αἱ-μα-τα ἔ-
δω-καν (4) και ὠ-νή-σαν-το την αἰ-ώ-νι-ον ζω-ήν
Δι-ὸ και καρ-τε-ρι-κῶς ἀντ-έ-λε-γον

τῷ ἐφ - ευ - ρέ - τη — τῶν κα - κῶν (6) Οὐ προ - κρί - νο - μεν
 τοῖς φθαρ-τοῖς τὰ ἄ - φθαρ-τα (7) οὐ στρα-τευ-ό - με - θα βα - σι -
 λεῖ θνη - τῷ γη - ῖ - νῳ (8) ἀλ - λά τῷ ζῶν - τι βα - σι - λεῖ — στρα -
 τευ - ό - με - θα (9) τῷ ἄ - εἰ βο - ῶν - τι τοῖς πι - στοῖς (10) Ὁ πι -
 στεύ - ων εἰς ἐ - μέ (11) κἄν ἄ - πο - θά - νῃ ζή - σε - ται.

(1) T has a dot after φιλαθλοι || T: μαρ-τυ-ρων τι-μη-σω- (4)
 a b a b a ef
 T: ζω-ην (5) Both MSS have a dot after ἀντέλεγον. || For the
 e f
 Antikenoma → (in D only) see my *Handbook*, p. 27 || T: τῷ εφ-
 d' c' b
 ευ-ρε-τη τῶν κα-κῶν β. (6) T: φθαρ-τοῖς; codd.: φθαρτοῖς τα
 a c'a b- a g g-(=g) ef a
 αφθαρτα; Men.: τὰ φθαρτὰ τῶν ἀφθάρτων, which does not suit the
 music so well. (9) T is rather clearer: βοων-τι τοῖς.
 a g

HYMN 38.

D f. 54 b; T f. 60 b; C f. 75 b; Men. p. 102; Dox. p. 189.

Mode II. Plagal. πλ. β. From g. Finalis e.

Byzantius

(1) Πά - λιν ἡ - μῖν ἡ ἐ - τή - σι - ος μνή - μη (2) τῶν τοῦ κό -

μου φω - στή - ρων ἀν - έ - τει - λεν (3) Μη - νᾶ τε καὶ Βί -
 κτω - ρος καὶ Βι - κεν - τί - ου (4) τῶν πι - στῶν τὰς καρ - δί - ας
 φω - τί - ζου - σα (5) τοῖς ὑ - πέρ Χρι - στοῦ δι - ἅ σταυ - ροῦ αὐ -
 τῶν ἀ - γω - νί - σμα - σι (6) Δι - ὁ τὸν ἐν
 δό - ξῃ καὶ τι - μῇ στε - φα - νώ - σαν - τα αὐ - τούς (7) Χρι - στὸν
 τὸν Θε - ὄν ἡ - μῶν (8) ἐν ὕ - μνοις τι - μή - σω - μεν.

(1) T: ε-τη-σι- f g (2) T: αν-ε- f (3) T: μη-να g b-c' (4) T: καρ- f g
 δι-ας φω-τι- (5) D: αυτου || T: -σι f (6) T: δο-ξη και τι-μη.... d' c' a b g a
 αυ-τους; read in D: δο-ξη, not δο- which is meaningless. (6)-(7)
 T, Men.: τὸν ... στεφανώσαντα ... Χριστὸν τὸν Θεὸν; D: τῶ ... στε-
 φανώσαντι ... χριστῶ τῶ θεῶ. (7) T: Θε-ον. g a

November 12.

Saint John the Merciful, Archbishop of Alexandria.

HYMN 39.

D f. 55; T f. 61; C f. 76; Men. p. 115; Dox. 191.

Mode II. β From b. Finalis e.

Anatolius

(1) Ἡ τοῦ ἐ - λέ - οὺς πη - γή (2) τοῖς ἐν - δε - ε - σι πλημ - μυ - ρεῖ
(3) εὐ - συμ - πα - θή - τους οἰ - κτιρ - μούς (4) Ἰ - ω - άν - νης ὁ Χρι - στοῦ μι -
(5) ὁ μέ - γας ποι - μὴν τῶν Ἀ - λε - ξαν - δρέ - ων καὶ φω - στήρ
(6) Δεῦ - τε κο - ρε - σθῶ - μεν οἱ πτω - χοὶ κα - τὰ πνεῦ - μα (7) μι - μού - με - νοι
(8) φιλ - ευ - σπλάγ - χ - νω (9) Χρι - στὸν ξε - νί - σας δι - ᾶ τῶν πε - νή - των (10) ὡς πά -
(11) τοῦ μα - κα - ρι - σμοῦ ἡ - ξι - ὡ - θη (12) καὶ παρ - ρη -
(13) οἱ - α πρε - σ - βεύ - ει ἐ - λε - η - θῆ - ναι τὰς ψυ - χὰς ἡ - μῶν.

(1)-(2) T: πη - γή τοῖς ἐν - δε - ε - σι (5) T: ὁ με - γας ποι - μὴν
b·a g a b bc' b g b- a' g a-

(6) T: κορε - σθῶ - μεν β̣ οἱ; the neumes are crowded in D; they
g·f e- (= b) b

read: -σθῶ - μεν οἱ (7)-(8) T: ἱλαρο - τη - τα φίλ -; C: -τα φίλ -
g g b fe e- fed e fefde d

(9) D reads obscurely: δι - α τῶν πε - νή -. The tail of the Parakle-
tike looks like an Apostrophus over πεν -. T: δι - α τῶν πε - which
has the same musical progression. (11) Codd.: μακαρισμου; Men.:
μακαριστοῦ. || Read with T: ἡ - ξιωθη, not ἡ - with D. || No MS has a
dot after this line.

November 13.

Saint John Chrysostom.

HYMN 40.

D f. 55; T f. 61; C f. 76; Men. p. 130; Dox. p. 195.

Mode I. α From a. Finalis d.

Anatolius

(1) Φω - στήρ Ἰ - ω - άν - νη (2) στό - μα χρυ - σ - εμ - φα - νές
(3) ἐγ - καλ - λώ - πι - σμα τῶν θε - ουρ - γῶν ἁ - ρε - τῶν
(4) καὶ ἐν - δι - αί - τη - μα γρα - φῶν μυστ - αρ - χι - κῶν
(5) σὺ τοῦ παν - α - χράν - του Ἀ - γί - ου Πνεύ - μα - τος

(6) ἀ - κή - ρα - τος θη - σου - ρός — ἐ - χρη - μά - τι - σας — *dim.*

(7) ὁ - - - - - θεν ἐπ - εὐ - φρα - νας — πα - σαν ἐκ - κλη - σί - - - - - αν

(8) σω - τη - ρι - ὡ - δει σου λό - γω ὑπ - αρ - κτι - κῶ (9) παρ - ρη -

σί - αν οὖν εὐ - ρά - με - νος πρὸς τὸν Θε - ὄν (10) ἐν τῇ — ἀ -

πο - λαύ - σει τῆς ἁ - νω κλη - ρου - χί - - - - - ας (11) πρέ - σβευ -

ε ὑ - πέρ ἡ - μῶν — (12) πά - τερ ἁ - γι - ὡ - - - - - τα - τε.

(3) Read ἐγ-καλ-λω- with T and C, not -καλ-λω- with D. (4) The neumes are much clearer in T and C, though the notes agree. C has:

-δι-αι αι-τη-μα (Gorgosyntheton, a slur). T absurdly punctuates in the middle of the word, after -αι-. (5) Ἁγίου, word written twice in D by mistake; no neumes are missing || Read

Πνευ-μα- as clearly shown in T. (7) T: ὁ-ὁ-θεν; C = D. (7)-(9) a- g f f- g g

The neumes are crowded and misplaced in D; read: -φρα-νας πα-

σαν εκ-κλη-σι- - - - - αν σω-τη-ρι-ω-δει σου λο-γω υπ-αρ-κτι-κω παρ-;

T: -κω — παρ-. (10) Read ἁ-πο-λαν- with T and C, not ἁ-πο- d- c- d c e f

with D. (12) fin. T: ὦ - τα - τε; C = D. e- f e d- d

This hymn exemplifies the bombast and the tasteless accumulation of rare adjectives that are typical of the worst manner of Byzantine religious poetry.

HYMN 41.

D f. 55 b; T f. 61 b; C f. 76 b; Men. p. 130; Dox. p. 197.

Mode II. β From b. Finalis e.

Studites (i. e. St. Theodore of the St.).

(1) Σὲ τὸν μέ - - - - - γαν ἀρ - χι - ε - ρέ - α καὶ ποι - μέ -

να (2) τὸν ἁ - κα - κον καὶ ὁ - - - - - σι - ον (3) τῆς με - τα - νοί -

ας τὸν κή - ρυ - κα (4) τὸ χρυ - σί - πνο - ον στό - μα τῆς χά -

ρι - τος (5) ἀν - ευ - φη - μούν - τες πό - θω δε - ὁ - - - - - με - θα

(6) Με - τά - δος ἡ - μῖν — τῶν πρε - σβει - ὦν σου πά -

- - - - - τερ (7) εἰς ἀντ - ἁ - μει - ψιν — τῶν ψυ - χῶν ἡ - μῶν. *dim.*

(2) Read τὸν with T, not τὸν with D. (3) T: -νοί-ας τὸν a a c'a

(4)-(5) T: -ον στο-μα της χα-ρι-τος αν-ευ-φη- || D: χρισεπποον. g a a a d' c'- b- b- a- g a

(6) Read -τα- with T, not -τα- with D. (6)-(7) T: τῶν πρε-..... c' g a
πα-τερ εις αντ-α-μει-ψιν
g- g- g a b a b g e f g

HYMN 43.

D f. 56; T f. 61 b; C f. 77 b; Men. p. 130; Dox p. 199.

Mode II. β From b. Finalis e.

(1) Εἰ-λη-φας ἱ-ερ-άρ-χα (2) τὴν ἀ-νω-τά-τω φι-λο-σο-φί-αν (3) καὶ ἔξ-ω κό-σμου ἐ-γέ-νου (4) ζῶν ὁ-πὲρ τὰ ὁ-ρώ-με-να (5) καὶ ἔσ-ο-πτον ἀ-κη-λί-δω-τον Θε-οῦ Θεῖ-ον ἀν-ε-δεί-χθης (6) καὶ ὧν ἀ-εὶ ἡ-νω-μέ-νος φω-τί (7) φῶς προσ-ε-λάμ-βα-νες (8) καὶ τρα-νό-τε-ρον τοῦ μα-κα-ρί-ου ἑ-τυ-χες τέ-λους (9) πρέ-σβευ-ε Χρυ-σό-στο-με (10) ὁ-πὲρ τῶν ψυ-χῶν ἡ-μῶν.

(8)-(9) Faint in D but clear in T: -ρι-ου ε-τυ-χες τε-λους πρε-.

HYMN 44.

D f. 56 b; T f. 62 b; A f. 57 b; Men. p. 130; Dox. p. 201.

Mode IV. δ From g. Finalis g.

Germanus

(1) Ἐ-πρε-πε τῇ βα-σι-λί-δι τῶν πό-λε-ων (2) Ἰ-ω-

ἀν-νην αὐ-χεῖν ἀρ-χι-ε-ρέ-α (3) ὥς-περ τι-νὰ κό-σμον βα-σι-λι-κόν (4) καὶ χρυ-σ-ή-λα-τον σάλ-πιγ-γα (5) πάν-τα πε-ρι-η-χοῦ-σαν τὰ πέ-ρα τα (6) τὰ σω-τή-ρι-α δό-γμα-τα (7) καὶ πάν-τας συν-α-γεί-ρου-σαν (8) πρὸς συν-α-σπι-σμόν ἀ-σμά-των θε-ο-πρε-πῶν (9) πρὸς ὃν βο-ή-σω-μεν (10) χρυ-σο-λό-γε καὶ χρυ-σό-στο-με, (11) Χρι-στὸν τὸν Θε-ὸν ἱ-κέ-τευ ε (12) τοῦ σω-θῆ-ναι τὰς ψυ-χὰς ἡ-μῶν.

(2) fin. A has signature $\bar{\imath} \bar{\imath}$ (= f) or να-να. (3) A: -λι-κόν f e d-g-

(4) A: χρυ-ση ga ef d || A: σάλ-πιγ-γα-; δ looks forward. This is the f-ga g.c c (= g)

usual form of this common medial cadence of Mode IV. (5) fin. D and Athen. 888 and Athen. 892 with the same interval-signs add the Kylisma, which is not found in A (the best MS). This means that the figure implied by the Kylisma—b a b g a—could be added if desired.

(6) fin. A: $\delta\gamma\text{-}\mu\alpha\text{-}\tau\alpha\ \delta\text{''}$ (9) A begins with $\delta\text{''}$ $\pi\rho\sigma$. The signa-
b- g- g (= g) (= g) a b
ture is carelessly written. (11)-(12) The signs are crowded; order, clear in A, is: - $\tau\epsilon\upsilon$ - ϵ $\tau\omicron\upsilon$.

This hymn shows the tasteless use of metaphor by one of the less-gifted hymnodists. The Queen of Cities may well have a royal jewel; but the jewel becomes a golden trumpet, making the whole neighbourhood reecho with instructions and calling the faithful to defend the practice of orthodox hymnsinging!

HYMN 45.

D f. 56 b; T f. 62 b, C f. 78; Men. *deest*

Mode IV. $\delta\text{''}$ From g. Finalis g.

(1) $\Gamma\epsilon\text{-}\gamma\omicron\text{-}\nu\alpha\varsigma$ $\chi\rho\upsilon\text{-}\sigma\acute{o}\text{-}\sigma\tau\omicron\text{-}\mu\epsilon$ (2) $\theta\epsilon\text{-}\acute{o}\text{-}\pi\nu\epsilon\upsilon\text{-}\sigma\tau\omicron\upsilon\omicron\upsilon$ $\delta\rho\text{-}\gamma\alpha\text{-}\nu\omicron\upsilon$

(3) $\delta\iota\text{'}$ $\omicron\upsilon$ $\eta\text{-}\mu\acute{\iota}\nu$ $\tau\acute{o}$ $\pi\nu\epsilon\upsilon\text{-}\mu\alpha$ $\tau\acute{o}$ $\text{'A}\text{-}\gamma\iota\text{-}\omicron\upsilon$ $\epsilon\text{-}\lambda\acute{\alpha}\text{-}$

$\lambda\eta\text{-}\sigma\epsilon\upsilon$ (4) $\tau\eta$ $\epsilon\upsilon\text{-}\sigma\eta\text{-}\mu\omega$ $\gamma\acute{\alpha}\rho$ $\beta\omicron\text{-}\eta$ (5) $\delta\iota\text{-}\acute{\epsilon}\text{-}\delta\rho\alpha\text{-}$

$\mu\epsilon$ $\tau\acute{\alpha}$ $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\text{-}\rho\alpha\text{-}\tau\alpha$ (6) \acute{o} $\phi\theta\acute{o}\gamma\text{-}\gamma\omicron\varsigma$ $\tau\eta\varsigma$ $\delta\iota\text{-}\delta\alpha\text{-}\sigma\kappa\alpha\text{-}$

$\lambda\acute{\iota}\text{-}\text{-}\alpha\varsigma$ $\sigma\omicron\upsilon$ (7) $\kappa\alpha\iota$ $\mu\iota\text{-}\mu\eta\text{-}\tau\eta\varsigma$ $\gamma\epsilon\text{-}\nu\acute{o}\text{-}\mu\epsilon\text{-}\nu\omicron\varsigma$ (8) $\tau\acute{\omega}\nu$

$\acute{\alpha}\text{-}\pi\omicron\text{-}\sigma\acute{\tau}\omicron\text{-}\lambda\omega\upsilon$ $\acute{\omicron}\text{-}\sigma\iota\text{-}\epsilon$ (9) $\tau\acute{\omicron}\nu$ $\chi\acute{\omega}\text{-}\rho\omicron\upsilon$ $\kappa\alpha\tau\text{-}\acute{\epsilon}\text{-}\lambda\alpha\text{-}\beta\epsilon\varsigma$

(10) $\acute{\epsilon}\text{-}\kappa\epsilon\acute{\iota}\text{-}\nu\omicron\upsilon$ $\delta\acute{\nu}$ $\acute{\epsilon}\text{-}\pi\acute{o}\text{-}\text{-}\theta\eta\text{-}\sigma\alpha\varsigma$ (11) $\pi\rho\acute{\epsilon}\varsigma\text{-}\beta\epsilon\upsilon\text{-}\text{-}\epsilon$

$\tau\acute{\omega}$ $\kappa\upsilon\text{-}\rho\acute{\iota}\text{-}\omega$ $\pi\alpha\mu\text{-}\mu\alpha\text{-}\kappa\acute{\alpha}\text{-}\rho\iota\text{-}\sigma\tau\epsilon$ (12) $\epsilon\acute{\iota}\text{-}\rho\eta\text{-}\nu\epsilon\upsilon\text{-}\sigma\alpha\iota$

$\tau\acute{\omicron}\nu$ $\kappa\acute{o}\text{-}\sigma\mu\omicron\upsilon$ (13) $\kappa\alpha\iota$ $\sigma\acute{\omega}\text{-}\sigma\alpha\iota$ $\tau\acute{\alpha}\varsigma$ $\psi\upsilon\text{-}\chi\acute{\alpha}\varsigma$ $\eta\text{-}\mu\acute{\omega}\nu$.

(3) T: $\tau\acute{o}\ \alpha\text{-}\gamma\iota\text{-}\omicron\upsilon\ \epsilon\text{-}\lambda\alpha\text{-}\lambda\eta\text{-}\sigma\epsilon\upsilon$; C: $\tau\acute{o}\ \alpha\text{-}\gamma\iota\text{-}\omicron\upsilon\ \epsilon\text{-}\lambda\alpha\text{-}\lambda\eta\text{-}\sigma\epsilon\upsilon$.
a f e d e f g f-a g- g- f-g a g c

For the Antikenoma (\leftarrow) see my *Handbook*, p. 27. D wrote $\epsilon\lambda\epsilon\text{-}$ by mistake but erased $\text{-}\lambda\epsilon\text{-}$ and wrote $\text{-}\lambda\alpha\text{-}$ next to it. (4)-(5)-(6) Punctuation clear in C which also marks $\eta\chi\omicron\varsigma\ \beta'$ wrongly after line 5 but

$\pi\lambda.\ \beta'$ (= e) rightly after line 6. (8)-(9) T: $\omicron\text{-}\sigma\iota\text{-}\epsilon\ \tau\acute{\omicron}\nu$ (10) T
a g f- f- f

and C: $\text{-}\theta\eta\text{-}\sigma\alpha\varsigma$. Thus T has the ornamental ending that D had
g c c-g

in line 3 but lacks here, while C has it in both places. (11)-(12)

T: $\kappa\upsilon\text{-}\rho\iota\text{-}\omega$ $\pi\alpha\mu\text{-}\mu\alpha\text{-}\kappa\alpha\text{-}\rho\iota\text{-}\sigma\tau\epsilon$ $\epsilon\acute{\iota}\text{-}\rho\eta\text{-}\nu\epsilon\upsilon\text{-}\sigma\alpha\iota$ $\tau\acute{\omicron}\nu$ $\kappa\acute{o}\text{-}$
a b a g f g a g a-b g- g g g a g' e f g

(13) C, T: $\sigma\omega\sigma\alpha\iota$; D: $\sigma\omega\sigma\omicron\upsilon$.

HYMN 48.

D f. 57 b; T f. 63; C f. 78 b; Men. p. 141; Dox. p. 203.

Mode IV. Plagal. (See below). From c'. Finalis g.

Intonation

πλ. να - να — (1) Χρυ - σέ - οἰς ἔ - πε - σι (2) καὶ θε - ο - φθόγ - γοις

δι - δά - γμα - σι (3) κα - τα - κο - σμή - σας τὴν τοῦ Θε - οῦ ἐκ -

κλη - σί - αν (4) πλου - τον πνευ - μα - τι - κόν — — — — — ἐ - θη - σαύ -

ρι - σας ἐν αὐ - τῇ — — — — — (5) τὰ σὰ θε - ο - πα - ρά - δο -

τα λό - γι - α (6) Δι - ὁ — — — — — στέ - φα -

νον ἐξ ἀ - κη - ρά - των ἀν - θέ - ων (7) πλε - ξα - μέ - νη τοῖς

ἄ - σμα - σι (8) τῇ ἰ - ε - ρᾷ σου προσ - φέ - ρει μνή - μη

(9) πάγ - χρυ - σε — — — — — τῇ ψυ - χῇ σὺν τῇ γλώτ - τη (10) Ἰ - ω - άν -

νη Χρυ - σό - στο - με (11) ἀλλ' ὡς ἔ - χων παρ - ρη - σί - αν

ὁ - σι - ε (12) πρέ - σβευ - ε ὑπ - ἐρ τῶν ψυ - χῶν ἡ - μῶν

(1) D has confused the signature and the first two notes. C gives:

πλ. δ $\bar{\bar{1}} \bar{\bar{1}}$ $\bar{\bar{1}} \bar{\bar{1}}$ χρυ - σε -; Man. I has χρυ - σε -, corrected by Man. II χρυ -

-σε -; these are both right. T = C Man. II. We have followed C Man. I as the more effective reading. The signature in D is:

πλ. $\bar{\bar{1}} \bar{\bar{1}}$ $\bar{\bar{1}} \bar{\bar{1}}$ (3) Read κα - with T, not κα - with D; C: κα - τα - κο -

g - c' b c' - ef ga b c' b

σμη - || Θεοῦ] χριστου D (6) Read - στεφα - νον with T and C, not a - d' - νον (12) Read - σβευ - ε with T and C, not - ε .

November 14.

Saint Philip, the Apostle.

HYMN 49.

D f. 57 b; T f. 63 b; C f. 79; A f. 59; Men. p. 142.

Mode II. β From g. Finalis e.

Byzantius

(1) Κα - τα - λι - πὼν τὰ ἐ - πί γῆς (2) ἡ - κο - λού - θη -

σας Χρι - στῶ (3) καὶ σφρα - γι - σθεῖς τῷ ἐμ - φυ - σή - μα -

τι — — — — — τοῦ Ἀ - γί - ου Πνεύ - μα - τος (4) ἀπ - ε - στά - λης

ὑπ' αὐ - τοῦ (5) εἰς τὰ ἔ - θνη τὰ ἀπ - ο - λω - λό - τα

(6) ἐ - πι - στρέ - φειν τοὺς ἀν - θρώ - πους (7) εἰς φῶς θε - ο - γνω -
σί - - - - - ας (8) Φί - λιπ - πε ἄ - πό - στο - λε (9) καὶ τε -
λέ - σας τὸν ἄ - γῶ - να τοῦ θεί - ου πό - θου σου (10) δι - ἄ
βα - σά - νων πο - λυ - πλό - - - - - κων (11) τὴν ψυ - χήν σου τῷ
θε - ῷ παρ - έ - δω - κας (12) Αὐ - τὸν ἰ - κέ - τευ - ε - - - - - παμ - μα -
κά - ρι - στε (13) δω - ρη - θῆ - ναι ἡ - μῖν τό μέ - γα ἔ - λε - ος.

(1)-(2) A: γῆς ἢ Kylisma in red by later hand, which means b-c'·b a that the ornament is optional. Athen. 892: γῆς (4) Read b- c' bc'ab

-λῆς with A, not -λῆς (8)-(9) A: -λε καὶ τε-λε-σας (9) Codd.: a- a a b- a

ποθου σου, inverted in Men. (10) fin. A in a late hand again adds the Kylisma; this time Athen. 884 f. 69 has the ornament in full, ending on a. (11) Men.: Θεῷ; codd.: χριστῷ || A and Athen. 884:

τὴν ψυ-χὴν σου τῷ χρι-στῷ παρ-ε-δω-κας; this is a common formula
g a b a b g ef g bg a-g fe c
and could easily have replaced the more original phrase in D. (12)

Read with T, C and A: αὐ-τὸν ἰ-κε-τευ-ε. D is wrong, having repeated by mistake the first four signs in the line.

In the modern choir-book (*Dox.* 205 ff.) we find for this day only the hymns of the martyr Constantine of Hydra († 1800). Both he and St. Philip are commemorated in the Menaeum.

HYMN 50.

D f. 58; T f. 64; C f. 79 b; Men. p. 151.

Mode II. From b. Finalis e.

(1) Φι - ά - - - - - λαι τῶν ἁ - ρω - μά - των ἐν κό - σμῳ (2) αἰ - σι - α -
ρό - νες σου σο - φέ (3) ὤ - φθη - σαν ἄ - πό - στο - λε Φίλ - ιπ - πε
πε - ρι - κίρ - νῶ - σαι τοῖς πι - στοῖς (4) πό - μα τὸ ζω - ο - ποι - όν
(5) πρᾶ-ξιν γάρ εἰς θε - ω - ρί - ας ἐ - πί - βα - σιν ἐ - σχη - κώς
(6) Χρι - στοῦ ὁ - πα - δὸς καὶ προσ - ή - γο - ρος (7) τὴν στεί -
ραν καὶ ἄ - τε - κνον ἐ - θνῶν ἐκ - κλη - σί - αν (8) εὐ - τε -
κνω - θεῖ - σαν ἐν αὐ - τῷ (9) κα - τε - ποί - κι - λας δι - δα - χαίς

(1) T: $\overline{\text{κο}}\text{-}\overline{\text{σω}}$ (3) All three MSS punctuate after $\overline{\text{Φιλιππε}}$ ||
c' a

There is a mistake in D, so we follow T and C: τοῖς πι-στοῖς. Otherwise all agree. (5) C: $\begin{array}{ccccccc} \text{θεω} & - & \text{ρι} & - & \text{αν} & & \text{ε} & - & \text{πι} & - & \text{βα} & - & \text{σιν} & & \text{ε} & - & \text{σχη} & - & \text{κως}, \\ \text{g-a} & \text{b} & \text{bc}' & & & & \text{a} & \text{d}' & \text{c}' & & \text{e'-d}' & \text{c}' & \text{b} & & \text{b-} \end{array}$ a rare transposition of the usual formula a-gf ee. (6) Codd.: και προσηγορος; Men.: ἐρημέτιστος ("wast called"), which is a metrical equivalent. (11) Codd.: οδυνων; Men.: δεινῶν. || T and C punctuate after this line and at γάρ (l. 12) but not at Θεῶ. There is no definite break at either place.

Translation: "As vials of fragrance in the world thy cheeks were seen, o wise Apostle Philip, pouring out on all sides the life-giving draught for the faithful. For having had practice as an approach unto theory, being a servant of Christ and familiar with Him, thou didst adorn, by thy teachings, the Church of the Gentiles, once barren and childless but in Him made fruitful. For her now plead that she be released from pains and distresses; for thou hast power in God approaching freely unto Christ." The opening lines seem to be merely a figurative description of the Apostle's eloquence.

HYMN 51.

D f. 58; T f. 64; C f. 79 b; Men. *deest.*

Mode II. β^{b} From b. Finalis e.

(1) Οὐ - ρά - νι - ος ἀν - ε - δεί - χθης (2) κρα - τήρ τῆς σο - φί - ας (3) πνεύ -

μα - τος γὰρ ὧφ - - θῆς κα - τα - γώ - γι - ον τερ - πνόν (4) καὶ ὑπ -
 έ - φη - νας ἀ - ρε - τῶν ἐπ - ἄλ - ξεις (5) τοὺς βρο - τοὺς ἀ - λι -
 εὐ - ὦν (6) τῷ νο - η - τῷ ἀγ - κί - στρω τῆς σο - φί - ας τοῦ
 Θε - οῦ (7) Δι - ὃ _____ δυσ - ω - ποῦ - μεν σε ἀπό - στο - λε
 Φί - λιπ - πε (8) πρέ - σβευ - ε _____ ὑ - πέρ τῶν ψυ - χῶν ἡ - μῶν.

(1) fin. T and C wrongly mark β̂ (= g) after this line. (6) D is wrong and the other MSS are right but disagree. C: von-τῶ αῖ-
 κί - στρω̃ της̃ σο̃-φι-α̃ς̃ θε̃-ου̃, a normal interrupted cadence. From
 this we suggest two simple corrections in D: αῖ- not αῖ-, and της̃
 not της̃. T: -τῶ αῖ-κί-, then as C to: θε̃-ου̃.

HYMN 52.

D f. 58 b; T f. 64 b; C f. 80; Men. *deest.*

Mode III. $\text{F} - \text{F}^{\frac{1}{2}}$ From a. Finalis f.

Intonation in C:

(1) Τὴν τῶν ἱ - χθύ - - ων

τοὺς ἐν βυ - θῶ - ἁ - πά - της τῇ σα - γή - νη ἄν -
ἐλ - κων τῇ μυ - στι - κῇ (5) Φί - λιπ - πε ἁπ - ό - στο - λε
(6) ὁ - λον τὸν κό - σμον ἐ - ζώ - γρη - σας (7) καὶ
τῷ δι - δα - σκά - λῳ σου Χρι - στῷ προσ - ή - γα - γες (8) Δι -
ὃ - δὺς - ω - ποῦ - μέν σε ἤρε - σβεύ - ειν αὐ -
τῷ ἁ - πά - στως (9) σω - θῇ - ναι τὰς ψυ - χὰς ἡ - μῶν
(10) τῶν πι - στῶς προσ - τρε - χόν - των τῇ σκέ - πῃ σου.

Except in line 8 we follow the punctuation of C. (6) Read:

ἐ - ζώ - γρη - σας καὶ not - ζώ - (the dot is accidental) in D. The order is confused because the ε was forgotten and then written above the line. T and C: ἐ - ζώ - γρη - σας (8) The order in D is:
d' e' d' b c' c' b

- ειν αὐ - τῷ ἁ - πά - στως; T and C: αὐ - τῷ, punctuation going against the sense.
c' b c'

HYMN 53.

D f. 58 b; T f. 64 b; C f. 80 b; Men. p. 142.

Mode II. Plagal. πλ. β From f. Finalis e.

Byzantius

(1) Τοῦ με - γά - λου Φίλ - ιπ - πε φω - τός (2) ταῖς ἁ - στρα - παῖς
πυρ - σω - θεῖς (3) παγ - κό - σμι - ος ἐξ - έ - λαμ - ψας φω - στήρ (4) τὸν
πα - τέ - ρα δὲ τῶν φω - των (5) ἐν υἱ - ῳ ζῇ - τῇ - σας
εὖ - ρες (6) ἐν τῷ φω - τὶ τὸ φῶς γὰρ εὐ - ρί -
σκε - ται (7) καὶ γὰρ οὐ - τος σφρα - γίς ἐ - σό - τυ - πος (8) δη -
λῶν τὸν ἄρ - χέ - τυ - πον (9) ὃν ἁπ - ό - στο - λε δυσ - ώ -
πει (10) τοὺς ἐ - σφρα - γι - σμέ - νους τῷ θεί - ῳ (11) πε - ρι - σῶ - ζε - σθαι αἱ - μα - τι.

(2)-(3) T: α - στρα - παῖς πυρ - Over - παῖς D, probably by the
e - f - e d -
second hand, adds the Kylisma which indicates here the orna -
mental group e - fgfd ef; C: - παῖς πυρ - || The punctuation
e - fefde d

Literal translation: "Thou, Philip, fired by the flashes of the great light, didst shine as a beacon for all the world. Having sought the Father of Lights, thou foundest Him in the Son. For in the light is the light found; since He is a faithful seal (John 6, 27), revealing the Exemplar. Whom, O Apostle, do thou implore that they which are sealed (2 Cor. 1, 22; Rev. 7, 3) may be saved by the Blood divine."

November 15.

The Martyrs of Edessa; Gurias, Samonas and Abibus

HYMN 54.

D f. 59; T f. 65; C f. 80 b; A f. 60; Men. p. 153.

Mode II. β From g. Finalis e.

Byzantius

(1) Δεῦ-τε φι-λο-μάρ-τυ-ρες πάν-τες (2) τοὺς τοῦ Χρι-στοῦ ἀ-ρι-
 στέ-ας (3) ἐν ὕ-μνοις τι-μή-σω-μεν (4) Γου-ρί-αν Ἄ-βι-βον καὶ

Σα- μω- νᾶν (5) ὁ - τι πα- ρα- δό- ξως ἐν- ερ- γοῦ-
 σι τοῖς θαύ- μα- σι (6) ὁρ- κῶ γὰρ οὐ παρ- εῖ - δον μετ- α- να-
 στεῦ- σαι κό- ρην (7) ἀλλ' ἐκ- πλη- ροῦν- τες τὸ αἵ- τη- μα (8) τὴν παῖ-
 δα δι- ε- σώ- σαν- το (9) πα- ρα- νό- μῳ Γότ - θῳ (10) ἄ - μν -
 ναν ποι- ή - σαν- τες (11) Δι' ὧν Χρι- στὲ ὁ Θε- ὅς (12) ὡς ἁ - γα-
 θός καὶ φιλ- ἄν- θρω- πος (13) σῶ- σον τὰς ψυ- χὰς ἡ - μῶν.

Intonation: a later hand in A has: $\overline{\vee\epsilon} - \alpha - \vee\epsilon - - \epsilon\varsigma$ (probably),
 $bc' \ g \ e\text{-}fgf \ g\text{-}$

Man. I giving β (= g). (2) A Man. I: $\tau\overset{b}{ou} \chi\overset{c'}{ri}\text{-}\overset{d'}{stou} \overset{c'}{\alpha}\text{-}\overset{c'}{\rho i}\text{-}\overset{g}{ste}\text{-}\overset{a}{as}$;
A Man. II: $\tau\overset{g}{ou} \chi\overset{a}{ri}\text{-}\overset{b}{stou} \overset{a'}{\alpha}\text{-}\overset{ga}{\rho i}\text{-}\overset{b}{ste}\text{-}\overset{a}{as}$ (4) fin. A late hand in A

marks the phrase e-fgfg- with the Subsidiary called Thes-kai-apo-

thes (See my *Handbook*, p. 27). (5) Read τοῖς with A, not τοῖς.

(6) A Man. II: $\overline{\mu\epsilon\tau}-\overline{\alpha}-\overline{\nu\alpha}$ - (7) Athen. 384: $-\overline{\rho\omicron\upsilon\nu}-\overline{\tau\epsilon\varsigma}$; A has ϕ
d ef g

(red) and C ♯ in the same place. In the 13th century the Phthorae (modulation-signs) were not differentiated, as they were later, but served to mark all kinds of chromatic alteration. Here we should

sing a ♯ and b ♯ up to the end of line 7. (12) fin. Read -πος with A and C, not -πος with D.

The Proper Hymns seldom give any details of the life or acts of the saints; but here the author was probably imitating Casia, one of the most original of Byzantine hymnwrights (for the miracle see *Byz. Zeitschr.* 20, 1911, p. 425). All the MSS show close agreement in the musical text.

HYMN 55.

D f. 59; T, f. 65; C f. 81; A f. 60; Men. p. 152.

Mode II. β From g. Finalis e.

Casia

(1) Ἡ Ἐ-δεσ-σα εὐ-φραί-νε-ται (2) ὅ-τι ἐν τῇ
 σο-ρῶ τῶν ἀ-γί-ων ἐ-πλου-τί-σθη (3) Γου-ρί-α Σα-μω-
 νᾱ καὶ Ἀ-βί-βου (4) καὶ τὸ φιλ-ό-χρι-στον ποί-μνι-ον
 (5) συγ-κα-λου-μέ-νη βο-ᾱ (6) Δεῦ-τε φι-λο-μάρ-τυ-ρες λαμ-
 πρόν-θη-τε (7) ἐν τῇ μνή-μῃ τῇ φαι-δρᾷ (8) δεῦ-τε ὦ φιλ-έ-
 ορ-τοι φω-τί-σθη-τε (9) δεῦ-τε ἰ-δε-τε φω-στῆ-ρας

οὐ-ρα-νί-ους (10) ἐν γῇ πε-ρι-πο-λεύ-ον-τας— *dim.*
 (11) δεῦ-τε καὶ ἀ-κού-σα-
 τε (12) οἶ-ον θά-να-τον πι-κρόν (13) οἱ γεν-ναῖ-
 οὶ ἀ-δά-μαν-τες ὑπ-έ-στη-σαν (14) δι-ὰ τὴν ἀ-τε-λεύ-
 τη-τον ζω-ήν (15) Δι-ό καὶ ἐγ-γυ-η-ταὶ
 ὄν-τες τῆς ἀ-λη-θεί-ας (16) κό-ρην δι-έ-σω-σαν ἐν
 μνή-μα-τι ζῶ-σαν βε-βλημ-μέ-νην (17) καὶ τὸν τοῦ-τους ἀ-θε-
 τή-σαν-τα παμ-μί-α-ρον (18) τῷ ὁ-λέ-θρῳ παρ-έ-δω-
 καν (19) ὡς φο-νέ-α καὶ ἀν-ε-λε-ή-μο-να

(20) καὶ ἐκ - τε - νῶς δυσ - ω - ποῦ - σι (21) τὴν παν - α - γί - αν τρι - ά - δα
 (22) τοῦ ῥυ - σθη - ναι ἐκ φθο - ρᾶς καὶ πει - ρα - σμῶν (23) καὶ παν - τοί - ων κιν -
 δύ - νων (24) τοὺς ἐν πί - στει ἐκ - τε - λοῦν - τας τὰ μνη - μό - συ - να αὐ - τῶν.

This hymn is admirably composed: the pride of the city of Edessa in her own martyrs, her triumphant cry to the faithful to share in the festival, then a short but powerful description of the saints and their acts, and a conclusion in which the usual formula is so skilfully varied that it gives a feeling of strength and freshness most unusual in the Proper Hymns.

(2) C: $\overset{\cdot}{\circ} - \overset{\cdot}{\tau}\overset{\cdot}{\iota}$, the modulation-sign is probably due to a late hand. (4) fin. Dot in C. (5) T: $\overset{\cdot}{-}\overset{\cdot}{\mu}\overset{\cdot}{\epsilon} - \overset{\cdot}{\nu}\overset{\cdot}{\eta}$ (6) Read $\overset{\cdot}{\phi}\overset{\cdot}{\iota} - \overset{\cdot}{\lambda}\overset{\cdot}{\omicron}$ with a - bag
 T and C, not $\overset{\cdot}{\phi}\overset{\cdot}{\iota}$ (8) Before this line T has the signature β \leq $\overset{\cdot}{\delta}\overset{\cdot}{\epsilon}\overset{\cdot}{\nu}$ (in red), $\overset{\cdot}{\delta}\overset{\cdot}{\epsilon}\overset{\cdot}{\nu}$ (in black). We may note, that if the Duo Kente-mata were read *before* the Hypsele, or added in (as some writers suggest), the signature, which indicates b-natural, would be meaningless. || C: $\overset{\cdot}{\delta}\overset{\cdot}{\epsilon}\overset{\cdot}{\nu} - \overset{\cdot}{\tau}\overset{\cdot}{\epsilon}$ || ω] D: ουν (10) Men.: περιπλέοντας;
 less. || C: $\overset{\cdot}{\delta}\overset{\cdot}{\epsilon}\overset{\cdot}{\nu} - \overset{\cdot}{\tau}\overset{\cdot}{\epsilon}$ || ω] D: ουν (10) Men.: περιπλέοντας;
 codd.: περιπολεοντος (11) Read in D: $\overset{\cdot}{-}\overset{\cdot}{\sigma}\overset{\cdot}{\alpha}$ with C, not $\overset{\cdot}{-}\overset{\cdot}{\sigma}\overset{\cdot}{\alpha}$;
 C is otherwise in exact agreement || T: $\overset{\cdot}{\delta}\overset{\cdot}{\epsilon}\overset{\cdot}{\nu} - \overset{\cdot}{-}\overset{\cdot}{\sigma}\overset{\cdot}{\alpha}$ with C, not $\overset{\cdot}{-}\overset{\cdot}{\sigma}\overset{\cdot}{\alpha}$;
 (16) Read $\overset{\cdot}{-}\overset{\cdot}{\sigma}\overset{\cdot}{\omega} - \overset{\cdot}{\sigma}\overset{\cdot}{\alpha}\overset{\cdot}{\nu}$ in D ($\overset{\cdot}{-}\overset{\cdot}{\sigma}\overset{\cdot}{\alpha}$ accidentally repeated and half-erased). This correction is supported by the other MSS. (21) Order in D:

-ά - γι - αν, which is clearer in A and T. (22) T, A: $\overset{\cdot}{\pi}\overset{\cdot}{\epsilon}\overset{\cdot}{\iota} - \overset{\cdot}{\rho}\overset{\cdot}{\alpha} - \overset{\cdot}{\sigma}\overset{\cdot}{\mu}\overset{\cdot}{\omega}\overset{\cdot}{\nu}$;
 C = D. (23)-(24) T: $\overset{\cdot}{\pi}\overset{\cdot}{\alpha}\overset{\cdot}{\nu} - \overset{\cdot}{\tau}\overset{\cdot}{\omicron}\overset{\cdot}{\iota} - \overset{\cdot}{\omega}\overset{\cdot}{\nu} \overset{\cdot}{\kappa}\overset{\cdot}{\iota}\overset{\cdot}{\nu} - \overset{\cdot}{\delta}\overset{\cdot}{\upsilon} - \overset{\cdot}{\nu}\overset{\cdot}{\omega}\overset{\cdot}{\nu}$ τους εν πι - ; C: $\overset{\cdot}{\pi}\overset{\cdot}{\alpha}\overset{\cdot}{\nu} -$
 τοι - ων κιν - δυ - νων τους εν πι - ; C Man. II: $\overset{\cdot}{\pi}\overset{\cdot}{\alpha}\overset{\cdot}{\nu} -$. This long
 hymn is very regular in its musical form and medial cadences. The differences of reading are not serious.

November 16.

Saint Matthew, Apostle and Evangelist.

HYMN 56.

D f. 59 b; T f. 65 b; C f. 81 b; Men. *deest*.

Mode II. β From b. Finalis b.

(1) Ζυ - γόν λι - πών ά - δι - χί - ας (2) καὶ χρυ - σόν ά - πορ - ρί - ψας
 πλε - ο - νε - ξί - ας (3) ζυ - γῶ δι - και - ο - σύ - νης προσ - τρέ - χεις (4) καὶ
 μὴ κε - νού - με - νον πλοῦ - τον άρ - πά - ζεις (5) ὡς ἐ - χέ - φρων ἔμ -
 πο - ρος άντ - αλ - λα - ξά - με - νος (6) τῶν προσ - καί - ρων τὰ μό - νι - μα
 (7) καὶ τῶν ά - πολ - λυ - μέ - νων τὰ δι - α - μέ - νον - τα

τὸν γὰρ θε-ο-λαμ-πῇ (9) καὶ πο-λύ-τι-μον μαρ-
γα-ρί-την κτη-σά-με-νος (10) τὰ Καί-σα-ρος Καί-σα-
ρι τῶν κά-τω συ-ρο-μέ-νων (11) ἐμ-φρό-νως ἀπ-έ-
λι-πες (12) καὶ τῷ παμ-βα-σι-λεῖ (13) εὐ-πει-θῶς ἀ-κου-λου-
θή-σας Χρι-στῷ (14) πᾶ-σαν τὴν κτί-σιν ἐ-πλού-τι-σας (15) εὐ-αγ-
γε-λι-καῖς θε-η-γο-ρί-αις σο-φέ (16) ἀλλ' αἶ-τη-σαι
καὶ νῦν (17) Ματ-θαῖ-ε παν-ά-ρι-στε (18) τοῖς
σε-τι-μῶ-σι σω-τη-ρί-αν καὶ μέ-γα ἔ-λε-ος.

Intonation in C: $\bar{\nu}\bar{e} \bar{\alpha} \bar{\nu}\bar{e}\bar{s}$ (1) Read -γον, not -γόν; C has $\bar{\nu}\bar{e} \bar{\alpha} \bar{\nu}\bar{e}\bar{s}$ (4) Observe suggestion of Mode I in the formula efg-a-a- which neatly prepares the way for the interrupted cadence on a at the end of the line. (5) Read ἐμ- with C, not ἐμ- (9) Order,

clearer in C, is: $\bar{\mu}\bar{\alpha}\bar{\rho}-\bar{\gamma}\bar{\alpha}-\bar{\rho}\bar{i}-$ (10) C less well: $\bar{\kappa}\bar{\alpha}-\bar{\tau}\bar{\omega} \bar{\sigma}\bar{\nu}-\bar{\rho}\bar{o}-\bar{\mu}\bar{e}-$ (11) C: $\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\mu}\bar{\phi}\bar{\rho}\bar{\nu}\bar{\omega}\bar{s}$; D: $\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\upsilon}\bar{\phi}\bar{\rho}\bar{\nu}\bar{\omega}\bar{s}$. The prudence of St. Matthew is emphasised. (12) C: $\bar{\sigma}\bar{i}-\bar{\lambda}\bar{e}\bar{i}$ (13) C: $\bar{\chi}\bar{\rho}\bar{i}-\bar{\sigma}\bar{\tau}\bar{\omega}$ (15)-(16) C: $\bar{\sigma}\bar{o}-\bar{\phi}\bar{e} \bar{\alpha}\bar{\lambda}\bar{\lambda} \dots$ (18) A final cadence on b \bar{h} , though quite legitimate, is rare in this mode and goes against two signatures in C which has $\bar{\alpha}$ (= a) after line 16 and $\bar{\beta}$ (= e) after line 17. But as the medial signatures are often wrong in this MS, it seems better to accept the melody as given (with trifling differences) by D, A, T, C than to change the neumes. The same reading is also found in Vatopedi 1492 of which Professor Wellesz very kindly sent me photographs, enlarged from Professor Höeg's films. (It is a parchment MS of the classical age of the Round Notation and may be of the 12th or 13th century. It seems to be more accurate than D but inferior to A). In spite of the agreement of the MSS, it is, however, still possible that, through an error in the archetype, the whole passage from the middle of line 15, may be a fifth too high.

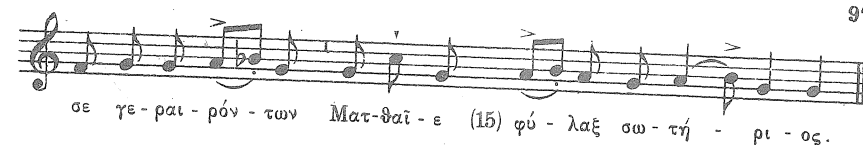
This hymn seems to be the best of those assigned to St. Matthew in the Sticherarium. The author begins well and makes good use of the contrast between Levi the publican and the Evangelist, who with devout prudence chose to be rich in spiritual things and enriched the world with his message. Yet the language, from line 15 to the end, sinks back into triteness. If this be a favourable example of later Byzantine hymnography, how great is the decline from the art of St. Romanus, which is ever fresh, vigorous and imaginative, adding by his own insight a wealth of meaning and beauty to the ancient story? Here with the audacity of untaught genius he finds a new employment for the converted tax-gatherer. "Abide like a tax-gatherer, Matthew, and take toll of him, the foe of Adam, as formerly thou tookest it from travellers. Spare him not, until thou exact the uttermost farthing. Sit and watch the road that leadeth to Hades; and if thou find the Destroyer returning from among my people, set on him and tax him and leave him despoiled—such is my bidding who alone know the secrets of the heart." (Christ-Paranikas, *Anthologia*, p. 134).

HYMN 57.

D f. 60; T f. 66; C f. 82; Men. p. 159.

Mode IV. δ From g. Finalis g.


(1) Κα-λοῦν-τι Χρι-στῶ (2) πρὸς μα-θη-τεῖ-αν οὐ-ρά-νι-ον (3) προ-θύ-μως ἡ-κο-λού-θη-σας θε-ό-λη-πτε (4) πᾶ-σαν σχο-λὴν φρον-τί-δος γη-ί-νης (5) ὑφ' ἐν παρ-ω-σά-με-νος (6) ἐπ-αξ-ί-αν γὰρ τῆς ἁ-νω βα-σι-λεί-ας (7) γνώ-μην εὐ-πει-θῶς ἀν-α-λα-βό-με-νος τῆς χα-μαι-ζή-λου πο-λι-τεῖ-ας (9) καὶ δό-ξης κε-νῆς ἀπ-έ-στης (10) εὐ-αγ-γε-λι-στῆς ἀ-πό-τε-λώ-νου γε-νό-με-νος (11) φῶς τε τῶν ἐν σκό-τει χρη-μα-τί-σας (12) καὶ πε-πλα-νη-μέ-νων ὁ-δη-γὸς πρὸς σω-τη-ρί-αν (13) νῦν δὲ πρε-σβευ-τῆς παν-τὸς τοῦ κό-σμου θερ-μό-τα-τος (14) καὶ τῶν



σε γε-ραί-ρόν-των Ματ-θαῖ-ε (15) φύ-λαξ σω-τή-ρι-ος.

The text of this hymn is confused in D and could never have been restored without the help of other MSS.

The intonation, found only in D, is corrupt. We may perhaps read:

$\overset{f}{\vee} \text{e} - \text{e} - \text{e} \quad * \quad \overset{f}{\alpha} - \overset{f}{\alpha} - \overset{f}{\alpha} - \overset{f}{\alpha} - \overset{f}{\alpha} - \overset{f}{\alpha} - \overset{f}{\gamma} \text{i} - \overset{f}{\alpha}$ (not $\overset{f}{\alpha} - \overset{f}{\alpha} - \overset{f}{\gamma} \text{i}$). The g g g, a g f g c- de f e d c-g

asterisk and the cross represent two obscure neumes, perhaps the Gorgosyntheton ∇ (cf. *Handbook*, p. 27) and the Ekstrepton (Fleischer, *Neumenstudien*, T. 3, page 52). Both are mute Subsidiaries. (1)-(2)-(3) Both T and D punctuate, against the sense, differently from the Menaeum. In such a case the singer should make only a slight

pause where the music demands it. (4) T: $\overset{f}{\phi} \overset{f}{\rho} \overset{f}{\omicron} \text{v} - \text{t} \text{i}$ (5) D and T are both wrong. The simplest correction is to omit the Ison over

$\text{e} \nu$; read $\overset{f}{\upsilon} \overset{f}{\phi}' \text{e} \nu$, not $\text{e} \nu$. (It would also be possible to add an Oxeia to (παρω)σά-, which would then match the phrase in the next line; but the Klasma underneath suggests that the phrase is complete.) ||

T has the dot and signature δ (= g) after this line. (6) Read in D: επ-αξ- with T, not αξ- || The next phrase is much confused in

D, but T has the right order: $\overset{f}{-} \text{i} - \overset{f}{\alpha} \nu$ γὰρ, the Oxeia is therefore not meant to be annulled. || Read in D τῆς ανω with T, not τῆς ||

T has dots at ἐπαξίαν and at βασιλείας || T: βα-σι-λει-ας (βαρ. $\bar{z} = f$)

(7) T: αναβα-λο-μενος (sic) πλ. $\overset{f}{\alpha}$ (?) = g. (12) T has a dot

at πεπλανημένων. (13) D Man. II: πρε-σβευ-της; T: -σβευ-της

|| Read with D Man. II and T: παν-τος, not παν- with D

Man. I. || Read θερ-μο- with T, not -μο- with D. (14)-(15) T punctuates at γεραιρόντων and further has: ματ-θαῖ-..... σωτη-ρι-ος.

HYMN 58.

D f. 60 b; T f. 66 b; Men. p. 160.

Mode II. Plagal. πλ. β. From f. Finalis e.

(1) Ἐκ πυθ-μέ- νος κα- χί-ας ἐ- σχά- της (2) πρὸς ἁ-
 κρό-τα- τον ὕ- ψος ἁ- ρε-της (3) ὡς ἁ- ε - τὸς ὕψ- ι - πέ-
 της (4) πα-ρα- δό- ξως ἀν- ἐ- δρα- μες (5) Ματ-θαί- ε παν- ἐν -
 δο- ξε (6) τοῦ γὰρ κα- λύ- φαν-τος οὐ- ρα- νούς
 ἁ- ρε- τη (7) καὶ της συν- ἐ- σε- ως αὐ- τοῦ πα- σαν τὴν γῆν
 πλη-ρώ- σαν- τος (8) Χρι- στοῦ ἁ- κο- λου-θη-σας τοῖς ἰ- χνε- σι
 (9) μι- μη-της δι- ἁ- πυ- ρος ἐν πα- σιν αὐ- τοῦ πε- φα- νέ-
 ρω-σαι (10) εὐ- αγ- γε- λι- ζό- με- νος εἰ- ρή- νην (11) ζῶ- ῃν καὶ
 σω- τη- ρί- αν (12) τοῖς πειθ-αρ - - - - - χοῦ - σιν εὐ- σε -

- - βῶς (13) τοῖς θεῖ- οῖς προσ- τάγ- μα- σιν
 (14) ἐν οἷς ἡ - μᾶς καθ- ο - δή- γη- σον
 (15) εὐ- α - ρε- στοῦν-τας τῷ κτί- στη (16) καὶ σὲ μα - κα- ρί - ζον- τας.

The f-signature, though rare, is well established in this Mode.

(2) T: $\bar{\alpha}-\bar{\kappa}\rho\bar{o}-\dots-\bar{\psi}\bar{o}\bar{s}\bar{\alpha}-$ (3) T: $\bar{\alpha}-\bar{\epsilon}-$ || Neither MS has a
 a b- b g g a

dot after this line. (5) Codd.: πανενδοξε; Men.: πανεύφημε. (6)-

(7) Both MSS agree in punctuation || Men.: συνέσεως which D has

in rasura; T: αἰνεσεως (7) Slight difference in T: $\bar{\pi}\bar{\alpha}-\bar{\sigma}\bar{\alpha}\bar{n}\bar{\tau}\bar{\eta}\bar{n}\bar{\gamma}\bar{\eta}\bar{n}$
 b a g a bπλη-ρώ-σαν-τος (8) T: $\bar{\chi}\bar{\rho}\bar{i}-\bar{\sigma}\bar{\tau}\bar{o}\bar{u}-\dots-\bar{\theta}\bar{\eta}-\bar{\sigma}\bar{\alpha}\bar{s}$ (9)-(10) T:
 a b c' g e f a- f e f

-ρω-σαι εὐ-; we may read b h because of the suggestion of Mode I ||

b- b- d'

D absurdly reads παῖφανερωσας. (12) D in this difficult passage

seems to read: $\bar{\pi}\bar{\epsilon}\bar{i}\bar{\theta}-\bar{\alpha}\bar{\rho}-\bar{\chi}\bar{o}\bar{u}-\bar{\sigma}\bar{i}\bar{n}$; T (not very clear):
 e'- d'd' c' c'- d'e' d'b' c' b.

πειθ-αρ - - - κτλ. = D. We pass here into the Authentic Mode:

e'- d'd' c' d' e'

so b-natural is recommended, but b-flat may be resumed as soon as

we regain the Plagal region. || D: $\bar{\epsilon}\bar{u}-\bar{\sigma}\bar{\epsilon}-\bar{\beta}\bar{o}\bar{s}$
 g b- c'a b g a b- c- a b c'-(crowded in the MS); T: $\bar{\epsilon}\bar{u}-\bar{\sigma}\bar{\epsilon}-\bar{\beta}\bar{o}\bar{s}$
 g b- c'a b g a b- c- b a- b g b

β (=g). (13)-(14) T: -ταγ-μα-σιν· εν οἷς
 ag- c' b a g a-b- c'-ba-bg b ag-
 D: -ταγ-μα-σιν· εν κτλ. = T though less clear. (15)-(16) D has
 b a g- g

nearly all the neumes over wrong letters, but a glance at T will put matters straight. T: ευ-α-ρε-στουν-τας τω κτι-στη και σε μα-κα-ρι
 d e fg a ef g b a- a b a b g a-g

ζον-τας; D: τω κτι-στη
 fe e ga bc' a-

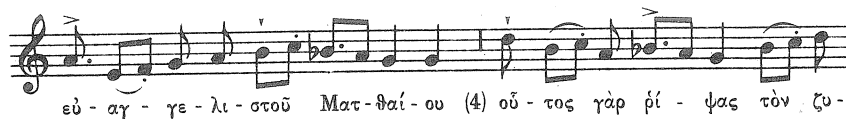
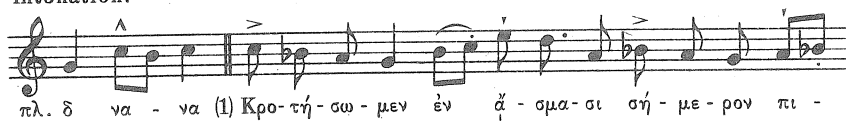
This hymn shows how badly we should fare if we tried to decipher D without the aid of another MS.

HYMN 59.

D f. 61; T f. 67; C f. 83; Men. p. 166.

Mode IV. Plagal. (See below). From c'. Finalis g.

Intonation:



(6) fin. and (8) fin. T marks Mode III Plagal (Barys) meaning somewhat inaccurately c'. It properly denotes f. (7) The order, clear

in T, is: - λι - ου θεῖ-. We assume b-natural because of the strong suggestion of Mode I but return to Mode IV Plagal at the end of

the line. (8) T has clearly ο-θεν; the Ison is faint in D.

November 17.

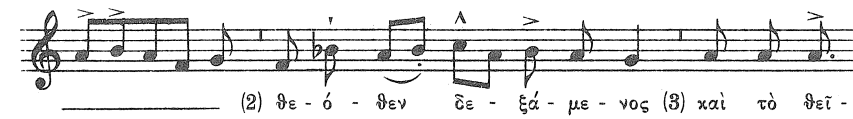
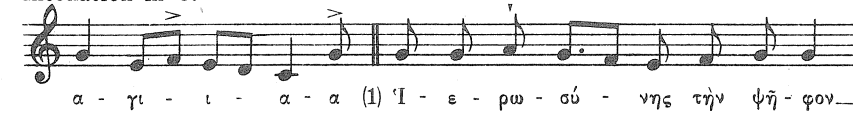
Saint Gregory.

HYMN 60.

D f. 61; T f. 67; C f. 83 b; Men. p. 176.

Mode IV. δ From g. Finalis g.

Intonation in C:



(4) τοὺς πρὶν τῆς ἀ-πι-στί-ας υἱ-οὺς (5) τέ-κνα φω-τὸς (6) καὶ
 κλη-ρο-νό- - μους ἀν-έ- - δει-ξας Θε-οῦ (7) σο-φί-ας
 χά-ρι-τι (8) ἐκ-χυ-θεί-σης ἐν χεῖ-λε-σί σου (9) πα-ρα-δό-
 ξων πραγ-μά-των αὐτ-ουρ-γέ (10) Κυ-ρί-ου Γρη-γό-ρι-ε
 (11) Δι- - ό και νῦν ἐν τῇ μνή-μῃ σου
 αἴ-τη-σαι Χρι-στόν τὸν Θε-όν (13) ὑ-πέρ των ψυ-χῶν ἡ-μῶν.

(3)-(4) T: $\bar{\alpha} \bar{\beta} \bar{\alpha} \bar{\lambda} - \bar{\lambda} \bar{o} - \bar{\mu} \bar{e} - \bar{\nu} \bar{o} \bar{s}$ (sic) $\bar{\tau} \bar{o} \bar{u} \bar{s} \bar{\pi} \bar{r} \bar{i} \bar{n} \bar{\tau} \bar{h} \bar{s} \bar{\alpha} - \bar{\pi} \bar{i} -$. This vir-
 af gf e- f f a g f fe

tually transposes the passage one note higher than D. The latter probably noticed his mistake, but instead of recopying the verse, he altered the Ison over -πι- into an Oligon, and regained the proper pitch. The reading of T is the better of the two because medial cadences on f are frequent in Mode IV. (5) T: $\bar{\phi} \bar{\omega} - \bar{\tau} \bar{o} \bar{s}$ (6) After

ἀνέδειξας T has the helpful signature $\pi \lambda. \beta$ (= e). (7)-(8) The punctuation and reading of the Menaeum are unsatisfactory: σοφίας χάριτος ἐκχυθείσης ἐν χεῖλεσί σου. Read χάριτι with our MSS and translate: "Having received from God the stone of the priesthood (cf. Exodus, 28, 9) and having hung it around thy saintly neck (δέρμα seems to be confused with δειρή or δέρη in the sense of "neck". The usual meaning "skin" would not suit the context; D has δορῶν: poetical and archaic words are apt to be misunderstood by late

writers) by divine command (lit. "from the height", a variation of ἄνωθεν), them that were formerly sons of unbelief didst thou turn into children of light and heirs of God, by the grace of wisdom shed upon thy lips, worker of wondrous deeds, all blessed Gregory."

(9) T: $\bar{\pi} \bar{\alpha} - \bar{\rho} \bar{\alpha} - \bar{\delta} \bar{o} - \bar{x} \bar{o} \bar{w} \bar{n}$ (10) T: $\bar{\kappa} \bar{y} - \bar{\rho} \bar{i} - \bar{o} \bar{u} \bar{\gamma} \bar{r} \bar{h} - \bar{\gamma} \bar{o} - \bar{\rho} \bar{i} - \bar{e}$ || Men.: $\bar{\pi} \bar{\alpha} \bar{m} -$
 g a a f d f-g a
 μάκαρ; codd.: κυρίου; if we accept this, we must sing by the punctu-
 ation in the MSS. (11) T: $\bar{\delta} \bar{i} - \bar{o}$ $\bar{\kappa} \bar{\alpha} \bar{i}$ (13) Read $\bar{u} -$
 f- g- b a-g- f
 περ in D which is clearer in T.

HYMN 61.

D f. 61 b; T f. 67 b; Men. p. 168.

Mode II. Plagal. $\pi \lambda. \beta$ From e. Finalis e.

(1) Γρη-γό-ρη-σις Θε-οῦ (2) ἐ-δό-θη σοι σο-φεία κα-
 τὰ τὸν Δα-νι-ήλ (3) ὥσ-περ γὰρ ἐ-κεί-νω τὸ
 ἐν-ύ-πνι-ον (4) οὐ-τω τὸ τῆς πί-στε-ως μυ-στή-
 ρι-ον ἀπ-ε-κα-λύ-φθη σοι (5) Δι-ὸ σω-θῆ-ναι
 πρέ-σβευ-ε (6) τὰς ψυ-χὰς ἡ-μῶν ὅ-σι-ε πά-τερ.

(2) T: $\bar{\sigma} \bar{o} - \bar{\phi} \bar{e} - \bar{\kappa} \bar{\alpha} -$ (3)-(4) Because of the suggestion of
 g g e fg g
 Mode I we assume b-natural. (4) T: $\bar{\mu} \bar{y} - \bar{\sigma} \bar{\tau} \bar{h} - \bar{\rho} \bar{i} -$; C: $\bar{\mu} \bar{y} - \bar{\sigma} \bar{\tau} \bar{h} - \bar{\rho} \bar{i} -$
 f a- g-a f a- g-a
 (5) fin. Dot in C.

HYMN 62.

D f. 61 b; T f. 67 b; C f. 84; Men. p. 167.

Mode II. Plagal. (See below). From a. Finalis e.

των ὑπ-ο-φή-της ἀν-η-γο-ρεύ-θης (13) Δι-ό _____

δυσ-ω-ποῦ-μέν σε (14) μὴ παύ- - ση ὑ-πὲρ ἡ-μῶν τὸν σω-

τῇ - ρα δυσ-ω-πεῖν (15) τοῦ σω-θῆ-ναι τὰς ψυ-χὰς ἡ-μῶν.

Intonation πλ. β' = — —. (1) The Kratema (\curvearrowright) over the end
of εἰς must, if right, prolong the b. We then read in D: βα̂ α̇ - -
- - s - θος; C: βα̂ α̇ - - s - θος; T: βα̂ α̇ - - s
g- b a' gf g- efd g- f ga b a' gf
- θος || Both C and T have a dot after -θος. || T and C: θε-

which is right and must be read here. (2)-(3) The Menaeum, as will be seen, punctuates differently from the MSS at the end of line 2. || T has the signature of $\pi\lambda. \beta'$ (= a) and at the end of line 3 $\eta\chi\omicron\varsigma \beta'$ (= g). (4) D: προβλεπων (4) -πων. We may read b η , as this is a cadence in Mode I. (6) fin.-(7) T: $\mu\iota\nu$ $\tau\eta\nu$, the
e- fgfde d

more usual form. (11) Order in D: $\varepsilon\nu$ - - $\sigma\varepsilon$ - $\beta\epsilon$ i- $\alpha\zeta$, clearer in T.

(12) $\overset{\sim}{\rho}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\theta}\overset{\sim}{\eta}\overset{\sim}{\varsigma}$; the sloping curve over the Apostrophus is accidental: T and C have only \Rightarrow . (14) Punctuation again differs from Men. In such cases the singer should follow the MS, the numbering of lines being only for convenience. || Order in D: $\overset{\sim}{\mu}\overset{\sim}{\eta}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\rho}\overset{\sim}{\alpha}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\sigma}\overset{\sim}{\eta}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\upsilon}\overset{\sim}{-}\overset{\sim}{\rho}\overset{\sim}{\epsilon}\overset{\sim}{\rho}$;

C: μη παυ - - ση υ-περ.
a b- c'a b a g

This hymn, though long, is easy and regular; and the differences between the MSS are slight. C, as usual, has several wrong signatures.

HYMN 63.

D f. 62; T f. 68; C f. 84 b; Men. p. 176.

Mode IV. Plagal. πλ. δ⁷ From g. Finalis g.

(1) Τὸν πε - ρι - βό - - η - - τον ἐν θαύ - μα - σιν ἰ -
 ερ - άρ - χην (2) καὶ τὰ ἄ - - ψυ - χα
 αὶ - δού - με - να πα - ρα - δό - ξως μετ - ε - βάλ - λε -
 το (3) λί - μνη γὰρ ἐ - χερ - σου - το (4) ἄ - δελ - φούς
 νου - θε - τοῦ - σα (5) ῥά - βδος δὲ ἐ - δεν - δροῦ - το (6) πο - τα -
 μόν - - χα - λι - νοῦ - σα (7) λί -θος λό - γω μετ - ε - -
 τέ - θη (8) με - τα - φέ - ρων τοὺς ἄ - πί - στους πρὸς
 τὴν σὴν ἐπ - ἰ - γνω - σιν (9) δι' ἧς τὸ μέ - γα ἔ -

λε - ος (10) πα - ρά - σχου ὁ θε - ὅς ταις ψυ - χαῖς ἡ - μῶν.

(2) C: καὶ wrongly; T = D || The order in the next phrase, as the
 d e
 other MSS show, is: α - - ψυ - χα || C: πα - ρα - δο - ξως μετ - ;
 gf ga d- a a

T: πα - ρα - δο - ξως μετ - (3)-(4) C: ε - χερ - σου - το δ' α -
 gf ga e-f a c'd' b c' b a (=d')

δελ-, which is corrupt; T = D. (5)-(6) C and T: εδεν - δροῦ - το
 b' a g
 γ' πο - τα - || Observe the rhyme in 1.3 and 5. (7) C, T:
 (=c') c' d'

λι -θος λο - γω μετ - ε - τε - - θη. From this we may venture to read
 b c' a b a g c' b c' - d' e' d'

μετ - ε - in D, not -ε-. D has a much bolder effect here. (8) C,
 T: με - τα - φέ - ρων || Codd.: σην; Men.: τοῦ Θεοῦ, which will not fit
 g g b a

the musical setting. || C, T: ε - πι - γνω - σιν πλ. δ. This should be
 c' b c' - b ag g (=g)

read also in D which is confused. (9) C, T: τὸ με - γα (10) Read
 f' ef g

πα-, obscure in D, clear in C and T || C, T: -ρα - σχου; D: -ρά - ||

T and C: θε - ος ταις ψυ - χαῖς; read -χαῖς in D, not -χαῖς, a very
 a d' - c' b c' - b
 common mistake.

This hymn, though not very poetical, is more spirited than many
 of the Idiomela, both in words and music. The tune was evidently
 beyond the understanding of Dalassenus.

November 18.

Saint Plato of Ancyra.

HYMN 64.

D f. 62; T f. 68 b; C f. 85; Men. p. 177.

Mode II. Plagal. $\pi\lambda. \beta$ From g. Finalis e.

(1) Φο - βε - ρά καὶ πα - ρά - δο - ξα (2) τὰ τρό - παι - α Κύ - ρι -
ε τοῦ μάρ - τυ - ρός σου (3) τῶν γάρ ἁ - λι - έ - ων
ζη - λώ - σας τὴν παρ - ρη - σί - αν (4) καὶ τοῦ σκη - νορ - ρά - φου θε -
ο - λο - γί - αν (5) τὴν Παλά - τω - νος μυ - θο - λο - γί - αν
(6) καὶ τὴν στω - ι - κὴν φλυ - α - ρί - αν (7) λό -
γοις καὶ ἔρ - γοις κατ - έρ - ρα - ξε (8) τὴν δε - ρὰν ἁ - πο - δα - ρεῖς
(9) καὶ τὴν κά - ραν ἐκ - τμη - θεῖς (10) τῇ χύ - σει τῶν αἱ - μά - των αὐ -
τοῦ (11) τὸν έ - χθρὸν ἀπ - έ - πνι - ξεν (12) Ἀλλ' ὦ
μαρ - τύ - ρων τὸ κλέ - ος (13) ὁ παρ - ρη - σί - α κη - ρύ -






 μα-τουρ-γὲ — (15) Πλά-των παμ-μα - κά - ρι - στε (16) ταῖς ψυ -

 χαῖς ἡ - μῶν δο - θῇ - ναι (17) τὸ μέ-γα ἔ - λε - ος.

(2) T: $\underset{\text{g.f}}{\text{kv}} - \underset{\text{e.f}}{\text{pi}} - \underset{\text{e.f}}{\text{e}}$; C: $\underset{\text{g.f}}{\text{kv}} - \underset{\text{e.f}}{\text{pi}} - \underset{\text{e.f}}{\text{e}}$, which has the same value as D

(3) T and C: $\frac{\bar{\alpha}}{g} - \frac{\bar{\lambda}i}{g} - \frac{\bar{\varepsilon}}{a-b} - \frac{\bar{\omega}v}{b-}$ || Over την T rightly has Ξ . D has Ξ

but has confused the Ison with the hook of the Parakletike .

G:  (6) C:  φλυ-α-ρι-αν; T: στωι-
g- a b-a g a g a' g- g a b a

$\begin{array}{ccccccc} \text{κην} & \text{—} & \text{—} & \text{—} & \text{—} & \text{—} & \text{—} \\ \text{g-} & \text{a} & \text{b-} & \text{a} & \text{g} & \text{a} & \text{—} \end{array}$
 $\begin{array}{ccccccc} \text{φλυ-} & \text{—} & \text{—} & \text{—} & \text{—} & \text{—} & \text{—} \\ \text{g} & \text{a} & \text{b} & \text{a} & \text{—} & \text{—} & \text{—} \end{array}$

(7) C: λο - γοις και ερ - γοις;
g- a b b b c' b' g a

read in T: $\overset{\circ}{\lambda}\overset{\circ}{o} - \overset{\circ}{\gamma}\overset{\circ}{o}\overset{\circ}{i}\overset{\circ}{s} \text{ και } \overset{\circ}{e}\overset{\circ}{r} - \overset{\circ}{\gamma}\overset{\circ}{o}\overset{\circ}{i}\overset{\circ}{s}$ (not και). || Men., T: κατέρραξε;
g-c' c' c' b·a g a

D, C: κατέρραξας. || T has signature β'' (= g) at the end of line 7.

(8) Only T has a dot after this line. (10) C: $\begin{array}{ccccccc} \text{χ} & \text{υ} & \text{-σ} & \text{ει} & \text{τ} & \text{ων} & \text{αι} & \text{-μ} & \text{α} & \text{-} \\ \text{f} & \text{e} & & & \text{d} & \text{ef} & \text{a} & & & \end{array}$

των αυ-του ; T: χυ-σει των αι-μα-των αυ-του (10) fin. We

may read b⌈ because of the suggestion of Mode I. (12) Only D has the subsidiary sign, Thematismus Eso. || Divide thus $\overline{\text{TO}} \overline{\text{KLE}}$ - as

clearly shown in T and C. (13) T: παρ-ρη-σι-α
g a b a

σφενε; T, C, Men.: αἴτησαι (14)-(15) T and C: θαν-μα-τουρ-γε
 πλα-; D is wrong, we may read: -μα-τουρ-γε—
 g a' ef a- bc'

The Presentation of the Virgin Mary in the Temple.

HYMN 65.

D f. 62 b; T f. 68 b; C f. 85 b; Men. p. 214; Dox. p. 217.

Mode I. α From a. Finalis d.

George of Nicomedia

dim.

(1) Ἀ - γαλ - λι - ᾶ - σθω σή - με - ρον ὁ οὐ - ρα - νός — ᾶ - νω - θεν

(2) καὶ αἱ νε - φέ - λαι εὐ - φρο - σύ - νην ῥα - νά - τω - σαν (3) ἔ - πι

τὰ λί - αν πα - ρά - δο - ξα (4) με - γα - λεῖ - α τοῦ Θε - οῦ

ἡ - μῶν (5) Ἰ - δοῦ γὰρ ἡ πύ - λη (6) ἡ κα - τὰ ἀ - να - το - λὰς

βλέ - που - σα (7) ἀ - πο - κυ - η - θεῖ - - σα

ἐκ στεί - ρας (8) ἐξ ἐπ - αγ - γε - λί - ας ἀ - κάρ - που (9) καὶ τῷ Θε -

ῳ ἀ - φι - ε - ρω - θεῖ - σα εἰς κατ - οί - κη - σιν (10) σή - με - ρον

ἐν τῷ να - ῳ (11) ὥς ᾶ - μω - μος προσ - φο - ρὰ προσ - ᾶ - γε - ται

(12) Ἀ - γαλ - λι - ᾶ - σθω ὁ Δαυ - ίδ — (13) κρού - ων τὴν κι - νύ - ραν

(14) Ἀπ - ε - νε - χθή - σον - ται φή - σι (15) τῷ Βα - σι - λεῖ παρ -

θέ - νοι ὁ - πί - σω αὐ - τῆς — (16) αἱ πλη - σί - ον

αὐ - τῆς — ἀπ - ε - νε - χθή - σον - ται (17) ἔ - σω

ἐν τῇ σκη - νῇ τοῦ Θε - οῦ (18) ἐν - ὄν τοῦ ἰ - λα -

στη - ρί - - ου αὐ - τοῦ (19) ἀ - να - τρα - φῇ - ναι εἰς κατ -

οί - κη - σιν (20) τοῦ πρὸ αἰ - ώ - νων ἐκ Πα - τρός — ἀρ - ρεύ -

σως γεν - νη - θέν - τος (21) εἰς σω - τη - ρί - αν τῶν ψυ - χῶν ἡ - μῶν.

- (1) Over - ρον the Petaste is needless and C omits it. || We read α - νῶ - . The Barcia is broken by a fault in the parchment. T and C agree.
- (2) fin. T marks ἦχος βαρύς. As usual we sing b-flat before a cadence in the Third Plagal. (3) No dot in our MSS. (4) fin. T marks
- πλ. α' (= d). (6) Read: κα - τὰ ἀ - να - το - λὰς (not α -). D has omitted the first α of ἀνατολὰς and crowded the signs together. ||



(3) C: -τη-ρι-ον του παντ-αν-α- which is rather better melody than D. In D read: -αν-α- not -α-. The Apostrophus is out of place and seems to have been an afterthought. Man. II has -α- which is also wrong. (5) D Man. II: -τα-τον α-γι-α-σμα; C: -τα-τον a c'a b- ag g a a

κτλ. = D Man. II (6) fin. C and T have the same figure as at the end of line 2, here beginning and ending on e. (7) Read α-για, not α-; C has α- (8) C: ταυ - - - - - τη - - - - - εκ- g- f ga b a' gfg- e fd b

(* = Seisma: Hyporrhoe annulled) (10) C: χαῖ - - - - - ρε g- c' b a' g- g

- - - - - , not (as seems at first sight) -ρε - - - - - . a- c' ba-

From a "master" we expect something difficult and out of the ordinary. Leo is supposed to have lived in the 11th century.

D f. 63; T f. 69 b; C f. 86; Men. p. 214; Dox. p. 218.

Mode IV. δ From g. Finalis g.

George of Nicomedia



(1) Read θε-ο- with T and C, not -ο-. (2) Read θε-ο-το- with T and C, not θε-; D is confused. || At προσάγε- the Xeron Klasma

is written above the neumes but in C it has its usual place, thus:

- α - γε- (3) Read with T: ταν-την, not ταν-; D has confused two versions, the other being rightly given in C: ταν-την (4) C has a. ef d

a dot after ἀγίων. (6) No dot before this line in our MSS. || The neumes are carelessly placed in D, but the order is clear in C.

(7) Read -μεις with T and C, not -μεις. In both these MSS the neumes are right, although the signatures are confused. (8) Read εκ-βο- with T and C, not -βο-. D repeated the end of line 7 by mistake. (10)-(11) The punctuation of the Menaeum agrees with C.

HYMN 68.

D f. 63 b; T f. 69 b; C f. 86 b; Men. p. 214; Dox. p. 219.

Mode IV. δ From g. Finalis g.

(1) Δεῦ-τε πάν-τες οἱ λα-οί (2) τὴν μό-νην ἀ-μώ-μη-τον ἐγ-
 κω-μι-ά-σω-μεν (3) τὴν ἐκ τῶν προ-φη-τῶν
 προ-κη-ρυ-χθεῖ-σαν (4) καὶ ἐν να-ὦ προσ-ε-νε-χθεῖ-σαν
 (5) τὴν πρὸ αἰ-ώ-νων προ-ο-ρι-σθεῖ-σαν μη-τέ-ρα
 (6) καὶ ἐπ' ἐ-σχά-των τῶν χρό-νων (7) ἀν-α-δει-χθεῖ-σαν Θε-ο-

τό-κον (8) Κύ-ρι-ε πρεσ-βεί-αις αὐ-τῆς (9) τὴν εἰ-ρή-νην
 σου πα-ρά-σχου ἡ-μῖν (10) καὶ τὸ μέ-γα ε-λε-ος.

(1) C punctuates after this line. (4) fin. The order in C is:

-εν-ε-χθεῖ-; read therefore -εν-ε-χθεῖ- in D, where the signs are crowded pell-mell. (6) C has a dot before and after this line.

(6)-(7) Middle cadences on a and on f are fairly common in this Mode. (9) No MS punctuates after this line. (9)-(10) The rea-

dings in T and D differ slightly. C: πα-ρά-σχου ἡ-μῖν; T: πα-
 d-g g g-a

-ρα-σχου ἡ-μῖν καὶ τὸ (10) Both T and C end: ε-λε-ος
 d-ef d ef g-a f d f-ga g-g

HYMN 69.

D f. 63 b; T f. 70; C f. 87; Men. p. 214.

Mode I. Plagal. πλ. α From d. Finalis d.

Intonation in C:

Leo Magister

A-νε-ε-ε-ε-ε-α-νες (1) Ἐπ-έ-λαμ-ψεν
 ἡ-μέ-ρα χαρ-μό-συ-νος (2) καὶ ἐ-ορ-τὴ παν-σε-βά-σμι-ος
 (3) Σή-με-ρον γὰρ ἡ πρὸ τό-κου παρ-
 θε-νος (4) καὶ με-τὰ τό-κον παρ-θε-νος μεί-να-σα

(5) ἐν να-ῶ — ἀ-γί-ω προσ-ά-γε-ται (6) Καὶ χαί-
 - ρει Ζα-χα-ρί-ας ὁ πρέ-σβυς —
 (7) ὁ γε-νέ-της τοῦ Προ-δρό-μου — (8) καὶ βο-ᾷ — γη-
 θο-σύ-νωσ (9) Ἡγ-γι- — κεν — ἡ σω-τη-ρί-α —
 τῶν θλι-βο-μέ-νων — (10) ἐν να-ῶ ἀ-γί-
 ὡ ὡς ἀ-γί-α — (11) ἀ-φι-ε-ρω-θή-ναι
 εἰς κατ-οί-κη-σιν τοῦ παντ-άν-α-κτος (12) Εὐ-φραι-
 νέ- — — σθω Ἰ-ω-ά-κειμ ὁ προ-πά-
 τωρ (13) καὶ ἡ Ἄν- — να ἀ-γαλ-λι-ά-σθω (14) ὁ-τι
 προσ-ῆ-νεγ-καν θε-ῶ (15) ὡς τρι-ε-τί-ζου-σαν δά- —

μα-λιν — (16) τὴν ἄ-μω-μον Δέ-σποι-ναν (17) Μη-τέ-
 - ρες συγ-χά-ρη-τε (18) παρ-θέ-νοι σκιρ-τή-
 σα-τε (19) καὶ στεῖ-ραι συγ-χο-ρεύ-σα-τε (20) ὁ-τι
 ἡ-νέ-ω-ξεν ἡ-μῖν τὴν οὐ-ρα-νῶν βα-σι-
 λεί-αν (21) ἡ προ-ο-ρι-σθεῖ-σα παντ-ά-νασ-σα
 (22) χαί-ρε-τε λα-οὶ — καὶ ἀ-γαλ-λι-ᾷ-σθε.

(2) fin. T: $\overline{\overline{\beta}}\alpha\text{-}\overline{\overline{\sigma}}\mu\iota\text{-}\overline{\overline{\sigma}}\varsigma$. Probable division in D: $\overline{\overline{\beta}}\alpha\text{-}\overline{\overline{\sigma}}\mu\iota\text{-}\overline{\overline{\sigma}}\varsigma$. The
 f- d- d
 same difference is seen in lines 5, 16 and 21. (3) Order in D:
 ρον — γαρ — ; T: γαρ — c' ba g a (3)-(4)

D has shifted the neumes most awkwardly; read: παρ-θε-νὸς καὶ με-τὰ
 το-κόν; T: καὶ (4)-(5) T: παρ-θε-νὸς μεί-να-σα' ἐν να-ῶ κυ-ρι-ού;
 a e f e d-e d c d e-f g g a e f
 D agrees in line 5 with the neumes given by T so far, but crowds
 them together. Men.: ἐν τῷ Ναῶ, which does not suit the music.

(8) Read γη-θο-, badly written in D but clear in T. (9) T is much clearer than D and reads: ηγ-γι - - κεν η προ-στα-σι-
f e
g- ef fe dec ef a g bc'

- α τών θλι-βο - με - νων; we should therefore read in
ab ag ef ga e fe d- efecd

D ηγ-, not ηγ-, and σωτη-ρι-α, where the neumes are crow-
bc' ag a' g
ded. || σωτηρία] Men.: προσδοκία. (10)-(11) T: να-ω and ως
c d-ef f

α-γι-α α-φι-; D has again crowded the neumes: -γι-α
d fe d-ef e d' e d-ef
α-φι- (12) post med. Here we follow T which reads: ι-ω-α-
e d' c e f

κειμ ο προ-πα-τωρ βαρ. A middle cadence on f is normal in this
a g ag f- f (=f)

mode and the following passage is satisfactory, if read from f. Thus the phrase eff over Ἀννα (l. 13) is at the usual pitch. D has

ι-ω-α-κειμ κτλ. and marks no cadence. This would transpose
a a a c'

lines 13, 14 and 15 two notes higher until the next divergence, where

we find T: -ε-τι-ζου- and D: -ε-τι-ζου- (l. 15), which brings the
d e c f f c

two MSS again into line. We may suppose that D only noticed his mistake in line 15 and took heroic measures to regain the proper

course. The reading of T is by far the better. (17) T: μη-τε-ρες
g gg fe f

|| Read συγ-χα- with T, not -χα- with D. (18) T: παρ-θε-νοι
e c

(19) T: σται-ραι (20) T: η-μιν την ου- (22) T, though equi-
gf e e c e

valent to D, is clearer: χα-ρε-τε λα-οι και
g- f- e' d ef c ef

D f. 64; T f. 70 b; C f. 87 b; A f. 65 b; Men. p. 215.

Mode II. Plagal. πλ. β From e. Finalis e.

As this is a complicated and rather important hymn, we are giving the version of A, with the neumes in full, marking all the differences in D immediately below. We further discuss the chief readings of T and C, the second hand of A and a much later third hand, which added some Subsidiary signs. The medial signatures in A are given as they stand, but seem to belong to the second hand. — The composer of this hymn, Sergius, is not the author of the *Acathest*, but is called Hagiopolites and was a monk, who lived in the reign of Theophilus (9th century). Several other sacred poems are ascribed to him.

Sergius

A:

D:

A:

D:

A:

D:

A:

D:

A:

D:
obscure but agrees with A

A:

D:

A:

D:

A:

D:
obscure

A:

D:
(read:) (not)

A:

D:
obscure but agrees

A:

D:
nihil (read:)

A:

A Man. II:

A:

A:

A:

A:

A:

Below we mark the differences from A; small differences between T and C are disregarded.

- (1) στίχ.: T, C = D. || C has a dot after στίφη. || -θον-: T, C = A
(2) T, C = D, also in line 3 at Θεό- but at καὶ they agree with A.

Again at -στόκον they agree with D. || A Man. II: -μα- which is

wrong. (4) T, C: (5) Our corrected reading of D

agrees with these MSS. Over -μεν the late hand of A adds the Thes-
kai-apothes . (6) -λεχθεῖσαν: T, C = D; A Man. II: -θει-σαν ἐκ

(7) τοῦ Παντ-: T, C = D. || C: (8) ο - λῶν νε - α - νες. The

signature is conventional. The syllables, which are stylised, are doubt-
less those proper to Mode II, which uses this signature to indicate

the note a. (9) C: ; A Man. III has the Thes-kai-apothes over -voi. (10) The neumes

in C = D, but C has προπορευονται. || A Man. II: -ου-σαι, wrong.

(13) T: A Man. III has

clear in C. At *: D has erroneously \approx , corrected into \diagup . (9) C:

$\overset{\sim}{\circ} \overset{\sim}{\rho} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu} \overset{\sim}{\tau} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \parallel$ D reads: $\overset{\sim}{\sigma} \overset{\sim}{\kappa} \overset{\sim}{\eta} \overset{\sim}{\nu} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\sigma} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \nu$, so C. We read b-natural to-
b c' e' f' d'

wards the end of this line because of a cadence in Mode I. (10) After

διὸ T gives $\overset{\sim}{\alpha}$; C: (διο) $\overset{\sim}{\iota} \overset{\sim}{\iota} \overset{\sim}{\iota} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \parallel$ At the end of the line
(c' b' c' - d' e') e'

C has β (= g) and T $\pi\lambda. \delta'$. Both these MSS are therefore right and outweigh D who possibly used a source that had misread \approx as \approx , which he turned into the more easily written \approx . The obscurities in this hymn show clearly the need of a trustworthy basis (such as C fortunately supplies) before we begin to criticise the doubtful passages.

(11) D: $\overset{\sim}{\eta} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} \nu \overset{\sim}{\sigma} \nu \overset{\sim}{\rho} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\nu} \omega \overset{\sim}{\kappa} \alpha \overset{\sim}{\iota} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} \overset{\sim}{\pi} \overset{\sim}{\iota} \gamma \overset{\sim}{\eta} \varsigma$ (12) (θε-)ον: the note has

vanished in D, read Oligon with C. (13) Read: $\overset{\sim}{\sigma} \omega \overset{\sim}{\nu} \overset{\sim}{\xi} \epsilon$.

HYMN 72.

D f. 65; T f. 71 b; C f. 88 b; Men. p. 211.

Mode IV. Plagal. (See below for the Intonation). From a. Finalis g.

(1) 'Ο Δα-υὶδ προ-αν-ε-φώ-νει σοὶ ἄ-χραν-τε (2) προ-ο-
ρῶν τὴν ἀ-φι-έ-ρω-σιν (3) τῆς εἰς-ό-δου σου ἐν τῷ
να-ῶ (4) ἐν ᾧ τὰ πέ-ρα-τα σή-με-ρον (5) ἐ-ορ-τά-
ζον-τα (6) δο-ξο-λο-γοῦ-σί σε παν-ύ-μνη-τε (7) Ἡ γὰρ
πρό τό-κου παρ-θέ-νος (8) καὶ με-τὰ τό-κον μεί-να-σα

ἄ-χραν-τος (9) μή-τηρ τοῦ λό-γου τῆς ζω-ῆς (10) σή-με-ρον
ἐν τῷ να-ῶ (11) ὁ Ζα-χα-ρί-ας εὐ-φραί-νε-ται (12) ἀ-
πο-λα-βὼν σε Δέ-σποι-να (13) καὶ τὰ ἄ-γι-α τῶν
ἀ-γί-ων ἀ-γάλ-λον-ται (14) ὑ-πο-δε-ξά-με-νά
dim. acc. σε (15) τὴν τρο-φὸν τῆς ζω-ῆς ἡ-μῶν (16) δι-ὸ
καὶ ἡ-μεῖς ψαλ-μι-κῶς ἐκ-βο-ῶ-μέν σοι
(17) Ὑ-πὲρ ὑ-μῶν δυσ-ώ-πη-σον (18) τὸν υἱ-ὸν σου καὶ θε-όν
(19) ὁω-ρη-θῇ-ναι ἡ-μῖν τὸ μέ-γα ἔ-λε-ος.

(1) We take the signature and the first three signs from C, thus:

$\pi\lambda. \delta' \overset{\sim}{\circ} \overset{\sim}{\rho} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu} \overset{\sim}{\tau} \overset{\sim}{\alpha}$; T Man. I: $\pi\lambda. \delta \approx \approx \approx$; T Man. II: $\pi\lambda. \delta \approx \approx \approx$. As these three signs are illegible in D, we cannot tell

whether the signature is right or wrong; it reads thus: $\pi\lambda. \langle \alpha \rangle \overset{\sim}{\gamma} \overset{\sim}{\iota} \overset{\sim}{\alpha}$

From the fourth sign D and C agree to the end of line 1. (2) C:

$\overset{\sim}{\rho} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu} \overset{\sim}{\tau} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \parallel$ D omits stop after this line; C has it and $\beta = g$.
e' f' d' d'

(3) C: $\overset{\sim}{\sigma} - \overset{\sim}{\delta} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\sigma} \overset{\sim}{\omega}$ (4) ἐν ᾧ] D: ἐν ὧ || C: $\overset{\sim}{\pi} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} - \overset{\sim}{\rho} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} -$ (5) fin. C
 $\underset{b}{c'} \underset{a}{a} \underset{b}{c'}$ $\underset{g}{g} \underset{f}{f} \underset{e}{e} \underset{f}{f}$

punctuates as does Men. || The cadence in Mode I induces us to read

b-natural and also in lines 11 and 15. (6) C: $\overset{\sim}{\gamma} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\sigma} \overset{\sim}{\iota} \overset{\sim}{\sigma} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} \overset{\sim}{\pi} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\nu} -$
 $\underset{d'}{d'} \underset{d'}{d'} \underset{c'}{c'} \underset{b}{b}$

(7)-(8)-(9)-(10) Men.: τὴν γὰρ . . . Παρθένον . . . μείνασαν ἀφθορον,
 Μητέρα . . . ἐν τῷ Ναῶ εἰσερχομένην. Our two MSS agree (except for
 ἀφθορος in C); we must understand ἐστὶ with ἐν τῷ Ναῶ. In Men.
 the accusatives are governed by ἀπολαβών, but the vocative Μητέρα
 most awkwardly breaks the construction. (7)-(8) C: $\overset{\sim}{\nu} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\sigma} \overset{\sim}{\kappa} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\iota}$ (8) C:
 $\underset{b}{b} \underset{a}{a}$

$\overset{\sim}{\sigma} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} - \overset{\sim}{\phi} \overset{\sim}{\theta} \overset{\sim}{\omega} - \overset{\sim}{\rho} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\sigma} \overset{\sim}{\delta}$. The signature, as often, looks forward to d',
 $\underset{a}{a} \underset{c'}{c'} - \underset{b}{b} \underset{c'}{c'} -$

the next note. The σ over $\sigma \alpha$ is very faint in D. (9) Read in D:
 $\overset{\sim}{\gamma} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\tau} \overset{\sim}{\eta} \varsigma$, so C. (10)-(11) C: $\overset{\sim}{\sigma} \overset{\sim}{\eta} - \overset{\sim}{\mu} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} - \overset{\sim}{\rho} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} \overset{\sim}{\nu} \overset{\sim}{\tau} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} - \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\sigma}$. We
 $\underset{g}{g} \underset{g}{g} \underset{a}{a} \underset{f}{f} \underset{e}{e} \underset{d}{d} \underset{e}{e} \underset{f}{f} \underset{g}{g} \underset{g}{g}$

seldom find a whole versicle unlike in D and C. T: $\overset{\sim}{\sigma} \overset{\sim}{\eta} - \overset{\sim}{\mu} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} - \overset{\sim}{\rho} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu}$.
 $\underset{a}{a} \underset{g}{g} \underset{a}{a}$

(11) fin. C: $\overset{\sim}{\delta}$ = d' looks forward to next note. (12) $\overset{\sim}{\sigma} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon}]$ D: $\overset{\sim}{\sigma} \overset{\sim}{\iota}$.

(13) C is right: $\overset{\sim}{\kappa} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\iota} \overset{\sim}{\tau} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} - \overset{\sim}{\gamma} \overset{\sim}{\iota} - \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\tau} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} - \overset{\sim}{\gamma} \overset{\sim}{\iota} - \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu}$; T: $\overset{\sim}{\kappa} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\iota} \overset{\sim}{\tau} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} - \overset{\sim}{\gamma} \overset{\sim}{\iota} - \overset{\sim}{\alpha}$
 $\underset{d'}{d'} \underset{c'}{c'} \underset{e'}{e'} \underset{d'}{d'} \underset{c'}{c'} \underset{b}{b} \underset{a}{a} \underset{b}{b} \underset{a}{a} \underset{g}{g} - \underset{b}{b} \underset{c'}{c'}$

$\overset{\sim}{\tau} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} - \overset{\sim}{\gamma} \overset{\sim}{\iota} - \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu}$; D is wrong, the easiest change is to read (where

there are signs of erasure) $\overset{\sim}{\alpha} - \overset{\sim}{\gamma} \overset{\sim}{\iota} - \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu}$ or else read $\overset{\sim}{\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\gamma} \overset{\sim}{\iota} - \overset{\sim}{\alpha}$ for $\overset{\sim}{\alpha}$ fol-
 lowing C. (14) The division of the notes is clear in C. (15) Read

$\overset{\sim}{\tau} \overset{\sim}{\rho} \overset{\sim}{\omega}$ for $\overset{\sim}{\tau} \overset{\sim}{\rho} \overset{\sim}{\omega}$ with C, the rest of the phrase agreeing. (16) D: $\overset{\sim}{\eta} - \overset{\sim}{\mu} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} \overset{\sim}{\iota} \varsigma$,
 carelessly written Kentema. || $\psi \alpha \lambda \mu \iota \kappa \omega \varsigma$] Men.: ἐν ᾧ δαῖς. (16) fin.

Signature β is wrong in C. (17) After this line a dot in C. (18)

Read: $\overset{\sim}{\theta} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} - \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu}$; C: $\overset{\sim}{\theta} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} - \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu} =$ T Man. I; T Man. II: $\overset{\sim}{\theta} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} - \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu}$;
 $\underset{b}{b} \underset{g}{g} \underset{a}{a}$

Men.: $\overset{\sim}{\theta} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu} \overset{\sim}{\eta} \overset{\sim}{\mu} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\nu}$. (19) T Man. I: $\overset{\sim}{\tau} \overset{\sim}{\omega} \overset{\sim}{\mu} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} - \overset{\sim}{\gamma} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} -$; C: $\overset{\sim}{\eta} - \overset{\sim}{\mu} \overset{\sim}{\iota} \overset{\sim}{\nu} \overset{\sim}{\tau} \overset{\sim}{\omega}$
 $\underset{d'}{d'} \underset{g}{g} \underset{a}{a} \underset{c'}{c'} \underset{b}{b} \underset{a}{a} \underset{d'}{d'} \underset{d'}{d'}$

$\overset{\sim}{\mu} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} - \overset{\sim}{\gamma} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon} - =$ T Man. II.
 $\underset{c'}{c'} \underset{b}{b} \underset{c'}{c'} \underset{b}{b}$

Saint Peter of Alexandria.

HYMN 73.

D f. 65 b; T f. 71 b; C f. 89; A f. 66; Men. p. 249.

Mode IV. δ From c. Finalis g.

Anatolius

(1) Χει-ρι θε-ου χρι-σθεις εις ι-ε-ρε-α (2) του κο-ρυ-
 φαί-ου συν-ώ-νυ-με (3) και ερ-γοις συμ-μέ-το-χε (4) τά-
 λο-γι-κά πρό-βα-τα (5) τοις ευ-αγ-γε-λι-κοις εξ-έ-θρε-
 ψας λει-μῶ-σιν (6) ὡς σο-φὸς και ἀ-λη-θι-νός
 ποι-μὴν (7) και Μάρ-κου δι-ά-δο-χος (8) ἀ-ξί-ως ἀ-να-δε-
 χθεις (9) τῷ ἀ-θλη-τι-κῷ αἵ-μα-τι (10) τὸν τῆς πί-στε-
 ως δρό-μον ἐ-τέ-λε-σας (11) τοῦ λα-οῦ προ-θυ-ό-με-
 νος

ἡ τὸ σῶμα πολυπλόκοις βασιάνοις ἐκδοῦ;
σα (12) δι' ἀγάπην τοῦ ποιητοῦ σου (13) καὶ μὴ κα;
ταβληθεῖ σα (14) ὡς ἁκμῶν ἀνῆλατος;
Χαίροισι ἡ ταῖς ἀνω;
μο ναῖς (16) ἀντάξια τῶν πό;
νων εἰσοικισθεῖσα (17) καὶ δόξης αἰωνί;
ου κατατρυφήσασα (18) ἥς ἐφιέμενοι οἱ;
ὑμνοδοί σου (19) τῆς ἐλπίδος μὴ ἐκπέσωμεν.

Init. Anon. in Men., name in A. (1) A: $\gamma\upsilon$ - $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{bc'}}$ (1) fin. No dot
in our three MSS. (3) A: $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\mu\epsilon\nu}}$ (3) fin. A: $\overline{\overline{a}}$ $\overline{\overline{\iota}}$ $\overline{\overline{\iota}}$ with confirma-
tory Ison. (4)-(5) A agrees (but is clearer) as far as ἐπαί-, thus:

καὶ ταυ-την τοῖς ἐπ-αι-, and goes on: $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\nu\omicron\iota\varsigma}}$ $\overline{\overline{\omega\varsigma}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\theta\epsilon\text{-}\sigma\iota}}$; A Man.
f e d g- c' b c'

II or III has over ανθεσι: $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\nu\omicron\iota\varsigma}}$. The effect of the Nenano is probably a-flat over κατα- but a-natural at the end of the line. The variants in A are by several hands, the latest belonging perhaps to the XVII cent. This seems to have added the modulation-signs and

the Great Subsidiaries. (5) A Man. II: $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\psi\omega\text{-}\mu\epsilon\nu}}$ (6) fin. A: $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\tau\eta}}$
g-ab a e

(signature as in 3 fin.), Ison missing from D. (7) A: The Subsidiary Thes-kai-apothes $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\theta\epsilon\text{-}\sigma\iota}}$ over -ρων correctly marks the figure and seems to have been added by the latest hand. (8) A Man. III:

$\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\mu\iota}}$ - added (Phthora of Mode III). This is a warning to keep in the diatonic genus. || Read $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\epsilon\text{-}\lambda\epsilon\gamma\text{-}}}$ with A, C, T, not $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\epsilon\text{-}}}$ with D. || fin. A: $\overline{\overline{a}}$ $\overline{\overline{\beta}}$ = g. C has both the Phthora and the signature the same, but

no Phthora in line 4. (9) T, C, A: $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\alpha\varsigma\text{-}}}$ and $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\pi\lambda\epsilon\text{-}}}$, otherwise as in D.
b g' f

(10)-(11) We print A as far as ἡ τὸ where D is resumed. || D has a Homoeon at the end of line 10, sign of repetition or imitation. (10)

The texts agree as far as πρὸς. A has: $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\pi\iota\text{-}\sigma\tau\iota\nu}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\theta\epsilon\text{-}\alpha\nu}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\chi\epsilon\iota\rho\text{-}\alpha\text{-}\gamma\omega}}$
 $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\gamma\eta\text{-}\sigma\alpha\text{-}\sigma\alpha}}$; C: $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\pi\iota\text{-}\sigma\tau\iota\nu}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\theta\epsilon\text{-}\alpha\nu}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\chi\epsilon\iota\rho\text{-}\alpha\text{-}\gamma\omega}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\gamma\eta\text{-}\sigma\alpha\text{-}\sigma\alpha}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\pi\lambda.}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\beta'}}$
g-a a bc' g' ef g

$\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\tau\eta}}$ (?), signature seemingly wrong. This shows that D should be corrected to $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\pi\iota\text{-}}}$ when it will be found to agree with C. (11) A:

Man. II
 $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\chi\alpha\iota}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\tau\eta}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\rho\omicron\iota\varsigma}}$; C: $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\chi\alpha\iota}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\tau\eta}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\rho\omicron\iota\varsigma}}$; D:
 $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\chi\alpha\iota}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\tau\eta}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\rho\omicron\iota\varsigma}}$ || We now resume the text of D. || A:
b a g f g-(?) efd

$\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\eta}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\tau\omicron}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\sigma\omega\text{-}\mu\alpha}}$ || A Man. II: $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\pi\lambda\omicron\text{-}\kappa\omicron\iota\varsigma}}$ $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\beta\alpha\text{-}}}$ (12) A: $\overline{\overline{a}}$ - $\overline{\overline{\eta}}$ - (13) fin.
g g a a g d' c' b b' a
Faint dot in C only. (14) D, C: ανηλατος; Men.: ἀνάλωτος; A:

ακλονητος. (15) A: $\chi\alpha\iota - - - - - \rho\epsilon$ (*: Man. III; g- fga b a'gf g- ef d

†: read same in D). || fin. The order, which is clear in A, is: $\mu\omicron -$

$- \nu\alpha\iota\varsigma - - - - -$ (*: Man. III adds Thematismus Eso). (16) A is

right: $\alpha\upsilon\tau - \alpha - \xi\iota - \alpha$, which should be read in D where the Ison was repeated by mistake and an Apostrophus left out. C agrees with A. ||

A Man. II: $\tau\omega\upsilon\upsilon$ (17) The order is: $- \nu\iota - - - \omicron\upsilon$; A: $- \nu\iota - - - \omicron\upsilon$
b' a a- c' g' f

$\kappa\alpha -$ || Interrupted cadence at the end of this line. (18) A: $\epsilon\phi -$; A
ef

Man. II: $\epsilon\phi -$ falso. || The order is: $\omicron\iota \upsilon -$; A: $\omicron\iota \upsilon -$ (18)-(19) D
f d-

Man. II: $- \delta\omicron\iota \sigma\upsilon \tau\eta\varsigma$ (19) A: $\tau\eta\varsigma \epsilon\lambda - \pi\iota - \delta\omicron\varsigma$ || fin. D, C: $\epsilon\kappa\pi\epsilon\sigma\omega -$
a a- a a c' g' f ef

$\mu\epsilon\nu$; A, Men.: $- \sigma\omicron\iota\mu\epsilon\nu$.

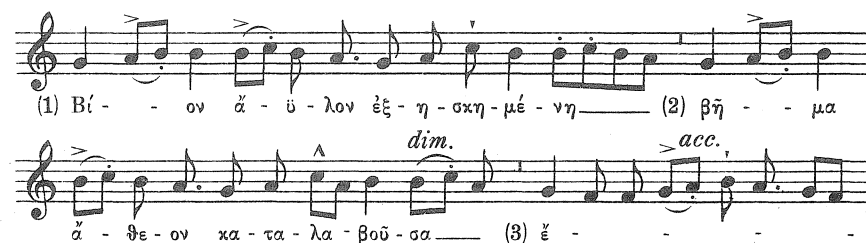
As A is an excellent manuscript, we have recorded even small variations from D. The result shows that, although much trouble is caused by D's mistakes and misplaced signs, yet the actual difference in the musical versions is of very little account. Still less ground is there for assuming a separate origin for the three manuscripts under review. In spite of the length of this hymn, there is no deviation from the strict modal character, the only variety being furnished by the interrupted cadences in lines 4, 10, and 17 and the half-closes on a and g. The florid passages conform to familiar types. The Homoeon before line 11 probably equates the two $\chi\alpha\iota\omicron\iota\varsigma$ phrases, the imitation, as often, being free.

HYMN 75.

D f. 66; T f. 72 b; C f. 89 b (see also below); Men. p. 262; Dox. p. 232.

Mode II. β From g. Finalis e.

Babylas



(3) This is the only place in the November Proper Hymns where all our MSS are almost certainly wrong: from $- \pi\alpha\iota\omicron -$ to the end of the line all agree and several mark a cadence on g (β). The error is either at the beginning or end of $\epsilon\sigma\tau\eta\varsigma$. We have collated the passage

in several MSS, as follows. A (f. 67) and Athen. 892: $\epsilon - - - - -$
d' - c' d'e' f'


$- - - - -$ στης; τρο-; Athen. 887, Athen. 888: $\epsilon - - - - -$
e'd'c' d' - c' ba- c' c' d'e' d'c'


$- - - - -$ στης (πλ. α') τρο-; C: $\epsilon - = A$ - στης; τρο-; T: $\epsilon -$
d' b- c' ba-



$- - - - -$ στης; τρο-; Vatopedi 1492 (see note on Hymn 56)
d' bc' a







f. 50 b: $\kappa\alpha\tau\alpha - \lambda\alpha - \beta\omicron\upsilon - \sigma\alpha$ $\epsilon - - - - -$ στης; τρο-,
c' b- bc' a d' - c' c' d'e' f'e' d'c' d' - b gaf












which shows a confusion between the reading of T and C (the $- \sigma\tau\eta\varsigma$ over $- \sigma\tau\eta\varsigma$ should probably be omitted); D is alone in reading:

 -σῆς· - What has happened? If we assume that the mistake was c' b-

after ἔσῆς we reach the incredible view that D had a separate archetype that justified what is, to all appearance, merely a frequent mannerism. So it is much simpler to seek the error before this phrase. In the Early Byzantine notation the scribe after the ending b c' a could make a fresh start from the lower Finalis; and, if he wrote , this could perfectly well mean either a third above e or a fourth above d, whichever he chose to consider as the basic-note, the suggestion of Mode I being sufficiently strong. So if the author of the archetype in the Round Notation copied the signs as they stood, the mistake is explained (and this is a known species of error; a similar case is found in the Morning Hymns of Leo, *B. S. A.* 30, 1928-30, p. 96) and the separation of D from the other MSS is averted. We therefore transpose the phrase a fifth lower but emend none of the interval signs, thus: A etc.: ε - - - - - σῆς· τρο-, and this
g- f g a b a' g f g- f e d- ef

ipso facto brings D into line. A similar phrase has occurred in the hymn σήμερον τὰ στίφη (21st Nov., No. 70 above), line 13:  -τε -
g- f
 ρες (Mode II Plagal), and we know that many
g a b a' g f g f e d
familiar phrases cling to certain notes, whatever be the mode. (3) fin.
D, Athen. 887: σοφη; Men., A, C: σεμνή. (5) D seems to read:

 -ον σθε-; Athen. 887:  το  θει -  ον σθε-; C:  το  θει- κτλ. = A.
d c d a' ef g-a c d a'

(6) D seems to agree with C, which has clearly:  γ-μα  τυ-  ραν- νου
κατ-; Athen. 887:  νου κατ- (7)-(8) C agrees, note for note, with
f e d
D but has ε-παν- and works out right; we restore the Ison in D,
which A also has. (8) Athen. 887:  ρη- σεις  πο -  λυ-  α-  θλ̄ε, the usual
a b g a-g f e e
cadence.


Nothing seems to be known about the life or date of Babylas.

November 27.

Saint James of Persia.

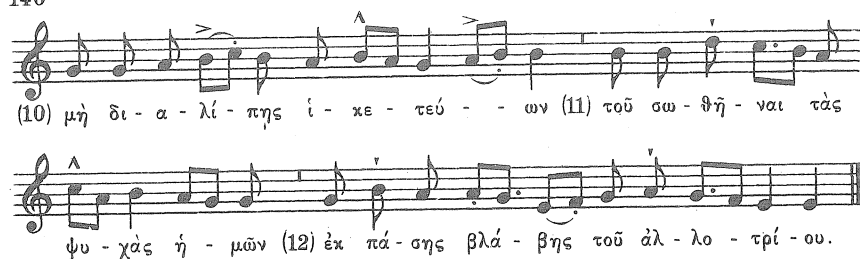
HYMN 76.

D f. 66 b; T f. 72 b; C f. 90; Men. p. 283.

Mode II.  From b. Finalis e.

Studites

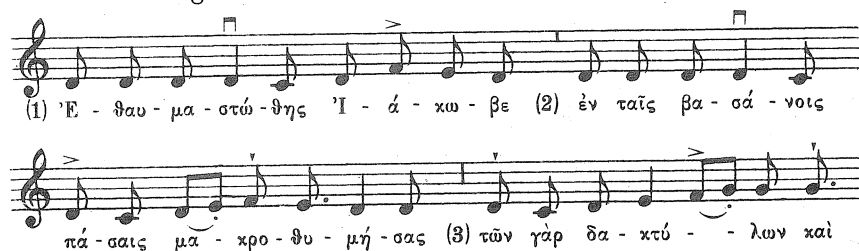




(1) Read $\rho\omega\tilde{\nu}$ in D, clearer in C. (2) C has dots before and after this line; so Men. (3) The order (clearer in C) is: $\pi\alpha\rho - \epsilon - \delta\omega - \kappa\alpha\varsigma \quad \delta\iota - \alpha \quad \chi\rho\iota - \sigma\tau\omicron\nu\tau\omicron\nu\theta\epsilon - \omicron\nu$ (4) Read: $\mu\eta - \rho\omicron\upsilon\varsigma$, so C, not $\rho\omicron\upsilon\varsigma$. This is the figure *Thematismus Eso*. (5) Read $\kappa\eta\eta - \mu\alpha\varsigma$ with C, not $\mu\alpha\varsigma$, the passages agreeing otherwise note for note. (6) fin. Dot in C. (8) Codd.: *συμβασιλευων*; Men.: *-ειν*. || Men.: *Θεῶ παντός*; om. codd. (8)-(9) D has made a mistake in line 8 by having $\beta\tilde{\alpha} - \sigma\iota\lambda\epsilon\iota$ where C has $\beta\tilde{\alpha} -$; and D has tried to correct this by substituting $\tilde{\alpha} - \theta\lambda\omicron\nu\upsilon\upsilon$ for $\tilde{\alpha} -$ (C). As these progressions in D would be entirely foreign to Mode II, we are bound to follow C and emend accordingly. The cadence at the end of l. 8 has already occurred in line 3. (11) Read $\sigma\omega -$ with C; D is illegible. || fin. C has a dot and signature $\beta = g$. (12) fin. D again is obscure; so we read with C: $\tau\omicron\upsilon\alpha\lambda - \lambda\omicron - \tau\rho\iota - \omicron\upsilon$.

HYMN 77.

D f. 66 b; T f. 73; C f. 90 b; Men. p. 283.

Mode I. Plagal. $\pi\lambda. \alpha$ From d. Finalis d.

(2) C: $\pi\alpha - \sigma\alpha\iota\varsigma \quad \mu\alpha - \kappa\rho\omicron - \theta\upsilon -$; T: $\pi\alpha - \sigma\alpha\iota\varsigma \quad \mu\alpha - \kappa\rho\omicron - \theta\upsilon -$ (4) Men. d. AB cd g f e d

punctuates before line 4 against both our MSS. || C: $\kappa\alpha\iota \beta\rho\alpha - \chi\iota - \omicron - \nu\omega\tilde{\nu} \quad \epsilon\kappa - \kappa\omicron - \pi\epsilon\nu - \tau\omega\tilde{\nu} \quad \sigma\omicron\upsilon \quad \alpha$; T: $\omicron - \nu\omega\tilde{\nu} \quad \epsilon\kappa - \kappa\omicron - \pi\epsilon\nu -$ (των σου = D); f e d c d- d- d b' g f e' d e-

read in D: $\kappa\alpha\iota \beta\rho\alpha - \chi\iota - \omicron - \nu\omega\tilde{\nu}$ (5)-(6) The incorrect signature in a a' a b c' b

C (= a) is followed by a confirmatory red Ison over the next syllable:

(5) $\omicron - \mu\omicron\iota - \omega\varsigma \quad \kappa\alpha\iota \quad \pi\omicron - \delta\omega\tilde{\nu} \quad \kappa\alpha\iota \quad \kappa\eta\eta - \mu\iota - \delta\omega\tilde{\nu} \quad \sigma\omicron\upsilon \quad \mu\epsilon - \chi\rho\iota \quad \mu\eta - \rho\omega\tilde{\nu} \quad \epsilon - \kappa\alpha\rho - \tau\epsilon - \rho\eta - \sigma\alpha\varsigma \quad \pi\lambda. \alpha' (= d)$. We have followed C in our version up to $\epsilon(\kappa\alpha\rho)$. D, because of the illegible sign at the top of 67, cannot be emended with assurance. Wrong signatures in C are too common to disturb

us; but it is startling to find that D has the Hypsele in the melody (over δ-) just where C has it in the signature. This would suggest that C was using two originals, one much closer to D (as in the last hymn) and containing medial signatures, the other as accurate or more so, but with few or no medial signatures. || T marks πλ. α' after

line 5. (7) Clear in T: λοι-πον ευ-χο-με-νου σου; D: -πον (8)

Read in D: -ραν απ-ε-τε-μον, not -ραν; T: -ραν απ-ε-, which is

wrong; C: -ραν απ-ε-τε-μον πλ. α', right. (9) D and T are
ef gd f-d d

wrong; read with C: μαρ-τυς (10) C: παυ-ση χρι-στον δε-.
a g d g fe

HYMN 78.

D f. 67; T f. 73 b; C f. 90 b; Men. p. 288.

Mode IV. πλ. δ From a. Finalis g.

George of Sicily

(1) Πι-στως α-θροι-σθεν-τες ση-με-ρον (2) φι-λο-θε-α-μο-νες (3) α-θρη-σα-τε πα-λην (4) ξε-νην και δι-αλ-λατ-του-σαν (5) Ι-α-κω-βου του εκ Περ-σι-δος η-μιν α-στρα-φαν-τος (6) δι-κην α-στε-ρος του τοις μα-ροις φα-νεν-τος (7) και προς την α-λη-θη ε-πι-γνω-σιν καθ-

ο-δη-γη-σαν-τος (8) ου-τος γαρ ο γεν-να-δας (9) εν τω πι-πτειν τους πο-λε-μι-ους αν-ε-τρε-πεν (10) και εν τω αρ-μο-με-λο-το-μει-σθαι (11) τους τυ-ραν-νους εξ-ε-νευ-ρου (12) και τη α-νω-θεν προ-μη-θει-α νευ-ρου-με-νος βο-α (13) Ει και τα με-λη μου αι-σθη-τα ον-τα τε-μνε-τε (15) αλλ' ε-χω Χρι-στον (16) νο-η-τως μοι τα παν-τα γε-νο-με-νον (17) Ο-θεν προ-βλε-πων την μελ-λου-σαν ζω-ην (18) δι-α του τοις πα-σι προ-κει-με-νου θα-να-του (19) προς ε-κει-νην ε-σπευ-σε πε-ρα-σαι (20) εις ην και αυ-λι-ζο-με-νος (21) αι-τεϊ-ται η-μιν

(22) πα - ρά τοῦ στε - φο - δό - - - του θε - οῦ

(23) ἰ - λα - σμόν φω - τι - σμόν καὶ τὸ μέ - γα ἔ -

λε - ος (24) τοῖς ἐκ - λοῦ - σι τὴν μνή - μην αὐ - τοῦ.

(1) C has a dot after $\pi\sigma\tau\omega\varsigma$ which forms an ornamental phrase.

(3) C has a dot after *πάλην*. (4) Read $\overline{\delta\iota} - \overline{\alpha\lambda} - \overline{\lambda\alpha\tau}$ - with T and C, not $\overline{\alpha\lambda}$ - with D. The MSS are otherwise in agreement. || At the end of this line is a somewhat rare interrupted cadence. (5) D reads

dimly: α-στρα- agreeing with T and C || fin. C: signature πλ. α'.

(6) fin. C: signature β (= g). (7) C: ε-πi-γvw-σιν καθ-ο-δη-
a b ga a- ef a cb

$\gamma\eta - \sigma\alpha\nu - \tau\omicron\varsigma$; T = D except: $\sigma\iota\nu \kappa\alpha\theta - \omicron$ (7) fin. Signature in C:
 $c' - b \quad a \quad g \quad g -$

(8)-(9) T: $\begin{array}{ccccccc} \overline{\alpha} & \overline{\delta} & \overline{\alpha} & \overline{\gamma} & \overline{\epsilon} & \overline{\nu} & \overline{\tau} & \overline{\omega} \\ \alpha & \beta & \alpha & \gamma & \epsilon & \nu & \tau & \omega \end{array}$ C: $\begin{array}{ccccccc} \overline{\alpha} & \overline{\delta} & \overline{\alpha} & \overline{\gamma} & \overline{\epsilon} & \overline{\nu} & \overline{\tau} & \overline{\omega} \\ \alpha & \beta & \alpha & \gamma & \epsilon & \nu & \tau & \omega \end{array}$ (wrong); C: $\begin{array}{ccccccc} \overline{\alpha} & \overline{\delta} & \overline{\alpha} & \overline{\gamma} & \overline{\epsilon} & \overline{\nu} & \overline{\tau} & \overline{\omega} \\ \alpha & \beta & \alpha & \gamma & \epsilon & \nu & \tau & \omega \end{array}$

(9) T and C: -ους αv -ε- τρε-πεν
c b c-b ag g-

(10) Read with C $\bar{\epsilon}\nu\tau\omega$, not $\tau\omega$ with D. This is a common mistake
—to repeat a sign once too often. (11) T: $\bar{\epsilon} - \epsilon - \rho\epsilon\bar{\nu} - \nu\epsilon\bar{\iota}$ from which

we may read $\begin{smallmatrix} \text{--} & \text{--} & \text{--} & \text{--} \\ \text{b} & \text{c} & \text{g} & \text{a-} \end{smallmatrix}$ $\begin{smallmatrix} \text{--} & \text{--} & \text{--} & \text{--} \\ \text{p} & \text{e} & \text{v} & \text{o} \end{smallmatrix}$ in D whose text is utterly confused, per-

haps from an attempt at combining two different readings. (12) T:

-[̣]θεν [̣]προ-[̣]μη-[̣]θει-[̣]α || και om. D, Men.; Men. has και before βοᾷ
c' d' c'a bc' ba g

instead of before τῇ ἀνωθεν. || D has ρωννυμενος for νευρούμενος; the dots over ρων- are accidental: Oligon only, as in T. (14) fin. Read $\overline{\tau}$, the upward stroke is accidental. (15) Both MSS are wrong;

T has: $\chi\rho\iota-\sigma\tau\omicron\nu$; D has: $\chi\rho\iota-\sigma\tau\omicron\nu$; read: $\chi\rho\iota-\sigma\tau\omicron\nu$

(15)-(16) C: ἁλλ ε-χῶ χρι-στον νο-η-τως
a b a' ef g- a- c' ba- a bc' b'a

μοι τα παν-τα γε-νο-με-νον. This is right, but too far from D's
g a d' c' b c'-b ag g-

text to help us in correcting it. (16) παν-τα^{2x} rather faint in D, clear

in T. (18) Men.: τοῖς; D: εν || D: ¹²θα-, Elaphron very faint; T:

(19) T: $\begin{array}{c} \bar{\alpha} - \bar{\nu} \alpha - \tau \bar{\nu} \bar{\nu} \\ c' \quad bc' \quad ba \quad g- \end{array}$ $\begin{array}{c} \bar{\epsilon} - \bar{\kappa} \bar{\epsilon} \bar{\iota} - \bar{\nu} \bar{\eta} \bar{\nu} \bar{\epsilon} - \\ a \quad bc' \quad a \quad d' \end{array}$; in D omit Ison over ϵ -. || D:

ΕΣΤΠΕΥΔΕ. (20)-(21) Both T and D are wrong; we may correct D

thus (following T from this point): $\bar{\alpha}\bar{\beta}\bar{\gamma}\bar{\delta}\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\zeta}\bar{\eta}\bar{\theta}\bar{\iota}\bar{\kappa}\bar{\lambda}\bar{\mu}\bar{\nu}\bar{\omega}\bar{\alpha}\bar{\beta}\bar{\gamma}\bar{\delta}\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\zeta}\bar{\eta}\bar{\theta}\bar{\iota}\bar{\kappa}\bar{\lambda}\bar{\mu}\bar{\nu}\bar{\omega}$. C is right:

$\begin{array}{ccccccc} \text{εις} & \eta\text{ν} & \kappa\alpha\iota & \alpha\upsilon\text{-}\lambda\iota\text{-}\zeta\omicron & \text{-}\mu\epsilon\text{-}\nu\omicron\varsigma, & \text{alternative:} & \begin{array}{cc} \text{ι} & \text{εις} \\ (=c') & d' \end{array} \end{array}$
 $\begin{array}{ccccccc} \text{bc'} & \text{e'} & \text{d'} & \text{d'} & \text{a} & \text{b} & \text{a} \\ & & & & & & \text{g} \end{array}$
 $\begin{array}{cc} \text{ην} & \text{εις} \\ \text{d'} & \text{e'} \end{array}$
(21) T: $\begin{array}{c} \eta\text{-}\mu\text{ιν} \\ \text{η-μιν} \end{array}$

from which we read with C $\eta - \bar{\mu}\bar{\nu}$ in D, not $-\bar{\mu}\bar{\nu}$ (22) T: $\pi\alpha$

$\begin{array}{ccccccc} \text{ρα} & \text{του} & \text{στε} & \text{φο} & \text{δο} & \text{του} & \\ \text{c' b} & \text{a} & \text{c' c' b} & \text{c' d' c'} & & & \end{array}$
 (23) Order is clearer in T: $\begin{array}{ccc} \text{ε} & \text{λε} & \text{ος} \\ \text{c' b} & \text{a} & \text{c' c' b} \end{array}$

24) T: $\begin{array}{ccccccc} \bar{\tau} & \bar{\epsilon} & \bar{\lambda} & \bar{\upsilon} & \bar{\sigma} & \bar{\iota} & \bar{\eta} \\ -\tau\epsilon-\lambda\upsilon\sigma\iota & \tau\eta\eta\eta & \mu\eta\eta & \mu\eta\eta & \sigma\upsilon\eta. \end{array}$
 $\begin{array}{ccccccc} a & d' & g & a & c' & b & ag & g \end{array}$

George of Sicily, Bishop of Syracuse, suffered martyrdom in 669 cf. Papadopoulos, *Συμβολαί*, 147).

November 28.

Saint Stephen the Younger.

HYMN 79.

D f. 67 b; T deest; C f. 91 b; Men. p. 290.

Mode II. Plagal. πλ. β From e. Finalis e.

Studites

(1) Ἐξ βρέ-φους τῷ Θε-ῳ — (2) ἀν-ε-τέ-θης ἰ-ε-ρώ-τα-
 τε Στέ-φα-νε (3) ὥς-περ ὁ μέ-γας προ-φή-της Σα-
 μου-ήλ (4) καὶ ἐν τῷ ὄ-ρει ἀν-ελ-θὼν (5) μο-να-δι-κῶς εὐ-
 η-ρέ-στη-σας αὐ-τῷ (6) Αὐ-θις δὲ πρὸς ἄ-θλη-σιν — (7) ἀπ-
 ε-δύ-σω ἀν-δρι-κῶς (8) καὶ ὑ-πὲρ τῆς εἰ-κό-νος Χρι-στοῦ
 — (9) ἐξ-ο-ρί-ας καὶ θλί-ψεις ὑπ-έ-στης καρ-
 τε-ρώ-τα-τα — (10) καὶ δε-σμοῖς καὶ φυ-λα-καῖς

ἐν-ε-καρ-τέ-ρη-σας (11) συ-ρό-με-νος καὶ τυ-πτό-με-νος
 καὶ λι-θα-ζό-με-νος (12) καὶ τὴν κά-ραν συν-τρι-βό-
 με-νος (13) τῶν στε-φά-νων ἡ-ξι-ώ-θης πα-ρά Χρι-
 στοῦ τοῦ Θε-οῦ (14) Αὐ-τὸν ἰ-κέ-τευ-ε (15) τοὺς ἐκ πό-θου
 τε-λοῦν-τας τὴν ἀ-ει-σέ-βα-στον μνή-μην (16) λυ-τρω-θῆ-
 ναι ἐκ πα-θῶν καὶ πει-ρα-σμῶν (17) καὶ τῆς μελ-λό-σης κρι-
 σε-ως — (18) καὶ σω-θῆ-ναι τὰς ψυ-χὰς ἡ-μῶν.

This hymn, in spite of its length, keeps strictly to the conventional pattern of the Mode, while the words make as little claim to originality as does the tune. In several places a phrase in Mode I calls for b- natural.

(8) Cod.: χριστου; Men.: αὐτοῦ. (10) D: δεσμα και φυλακας.

(15) Read σε-βα- with C, not σε-; the tail of the Parakletike seems to have been confused with the Ison and led to its omission.

(17) C: κρι-σε- || Codd.: κρισεως; Men.: θλίψεως, which is weak.
 a f e

HYMN 80.

D f. 68; T *deest*; C f. 92; Men. p. 290.

Mode IV. Plagal. πλ. δ' From g. Finalis g.

(1) Τὸ κατ' εἰ - κό - να τη - ρή - σας ἀ - λώ - βη - τον

(2) ὁ - σι - ε πά - τερ (3) ὁ - πέρ τῆς Χρι - στοῦ εἰ - κό - νος (4) ἀντ' - ἐ - στης ἀν - ὀρι - κώ - τα - τα (5) μὴ ὁ - πο - πτή - ξας τοῦ Κο - πρω - νύ - μου τὰς ἀπ - ει - λὰς

(6) ἀλ - λὰ τῷ τοῦ Πνεύ - μα - τος ξί - φει (7) τοῦ - τον ἀπ - έ - κτει - νας (8) Δι - ὁ παρ - ρη - σί - αν κε - κτη - μέ - νος πρὸς Θε - ὄν (9) πε - ρί - σω - ζε τὴν ποί - μνην σου (10) ἐξ αἰ - ρέ - σε - ων πα - σῶν (11) Στέ - φα - νε πο - λύ - α - θλε.

(1) Division clear in C: τη - ρη - σας || C has a dot after this line
a g g' f e f

|| D has an erasure after -βη- but nothing is missing. (2) C: ὁ - σι -
d a'

ε πα -- τερ. This shows us how to divide the neumes in D.
ef g - a c' b a

(3) C: -στοῦ εἰ - κό - νος. Read in D: -στοῦ εἰ - κό - νος, not -κο -
d' b c' g a g d' a b g a' g

(4) C: αντ' - ε - (5) Divide thus in D: -πτη - - ξας τοῦ... πρῶ - (= C).
b a' g - c' b c c' b a

(6)-(7) C: ξί - φει τοῦ - τον (8) C: -ρη - σί - αν κε - κτη - μέ - νος πρὸς,
bc' a b g g b a g a c' b a

which shows more regard to the accentuation. (9) We require b -
natural as we enter the upper region of the Mode. || C: τὴν ποί -
c' b

November 30.

Saint Andrew the Apostle.

HYMN 81.

D f. 68; T f. 74; C f. 92; Men. p. 309; Dox. p. 244.

Mode I. α From a. Finalis d.

St. Andrew of Jerusalem

(1) ὁ πρω - τό - κλη - τος μα - θη - τῆς (2) καὶ μι - μη - τῆς τοῦ πά - θους

(3) συμ - μορ - φού - με - νός σοι Κύ - ρι - ε (4) Ἀν - ὀρέ - ας ὁ ἀ - πό - στο - λος (5) τοὺς ἐν βυ - θῷ τῆς ἀ - γνοί - ας πλα - νω - μέ - νους πο - τέ (6) τῷ ἀγ - κί - στρω τοῦ σταυ - ροῦ σου ἀν - ελ - κύ - σας (7) προσ - ή - γα - γέν σοι (7b) Δι - ὁ καὶ σω - θέν - τες

οἱ πι-στοὶ βο - ῶ - μέν σοι _____ (8) ταῖς πρε - σβεΐ - -

αις αὐ - τοῦ ὕ - περ - ά - γα - θε _____ (9) τὴν ζω - ῆν

ῆ - μῶν εἰ - ρή - νευ - σον (10) καὶ σῶ - σον τὰς ψυ - χὰς ῆ - μῶν.

Intonation in C: $\overset{\sim}{\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\nu\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\nu\epsilon} \overset{\sim}{\alpha} \overset{\sim}{\nu\epsilon\varsigma}$ (1) Read $\overset{\sim}{-\tau\omicron\varsigma}$ with C, not $\overset{\sim}{-\tau\omicron\varsigma}$ with D; T: $\overset{\sim}{-\tau\omicron\varsigma} \overset{\sim}{\mu\alpha}$ which is also right. || $\delta]$ D: $\omega\varsigma$. (2) T and C mark $\pi\lambda. \alpha'$ after this line. (3) $\sigma\omicron\iota]$ D: $\sigma\epsilon$. (4) Read $\overset{\sim}{\alpha}$ - $\pi\omicron$ -, so C and T, not $\overset{\sim}{\alpha}$ -; the dot is accidental in D. (4)-(5) T: $\overset{\sim}{-\sigma\tau\omicron}-\overset{\sim}{\lambda\omicron\varsigma} \pi\lambda. \alpha' \overset{\sim}{\tau\omicron\upsilon\varsigma} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon\nu} \overset{\sim}{\beta\upsilon}$ -; C: $\overset{\sim}{-\sigma\tau\omicron}-\overset{\sim}{\lambda\omicron\varsigma} \overset{\sim}{\tau\omicron\upsilon\varsigma} \overset{\sim}{\epsilon\nu} \overset{\sim}{\beta\upsilon}-\overset{\sim}{\theta\omega}$
e d- d (=d) d e f d- e' d c e f a
Of the three readings C is best; the Kylisma on e is not satisfactory in this Mode. (5) fin. T: $\overset{\sim}{\pi\omicron}-\overset{\sim}{\tau\epsilon}$; C=D. The Kylisma is good here, as f is a normal half-close. (7) fin. T and C have $\pi\lambda. \alpha'$ (=d). (7b) Missing from Menaeum. || Read $\overset{\sim}{\delta\iota}-\overset{\sim}{\omicron}$ with C, which then has: $\overset{\sim}{\kappa\alpha\iota} \overset{\sim}{\sigma\omega}-\overset{\sim}{\theta\epsilon\nu}-\overset{\sim}{\tau\epsilon\varsigma}$. || Only C has a dot after $\sigma\omega\theta\acute{\epsilon}\nu\tau\epsilon\varsigma$. (8) Read in D: $\overset{\sim}{\pi\rho\epsilon}-\overset{\sim}{\sigma\beta\epsilon\iota}$ - (not $\overset{\sim}{-\sigma\beta\epsilon\iota-}$), so T and C. || At the end of this line D has omitted an ascending second, \curvearrowright or $-$, needed to finish the Kylisma. This we restore from the other MSS. (9) Read $\overset{\sim}{\zeta\omega}-\overset{\sim}{\eta\nu}$ with T and C, not $\overset{\sim}{-\eta\nu}$ || $\epsilon\iota-\overset{\sim}{\rho\eta}$ -, badly written in D, clear in C. (10) Read $\overset{\sim}{\sigma\omega}-\overset{\sim}{\sigma\omicron\nu}$ with C, not $\overset{\sim}{\sigma\omega}-\overset{\sim}{\sigma\omicron\nu}$ with D; the passages agree otherwise. (9)-(10) T: $\overset{\sim}{\epsilon\iota}-\overset{\sim}{\rho\eta}-\overset{\sim}{\nu\epsilon\nu}-\overset{\sim}{\sigma\omicron\nu} \overset{\sim}{\kappa\alpha\iota} \overset{\sim}{\sigma\omega}-\overset{\sim}{\sigma\omicron\nu} \dots \overset{\sim}{\eta}-\overset{\sim}{\mu\omicron\nu}$.
g f g a f e d- g f e f e d- d

D f. 68 b; T f. 74; C f. 92 b; Men. p. 309; Dox. p. 245.
Mode I. α[↗] From a. Finalis d.

(1) Ὑ- μνή- σω - μεν οἱ πι - στοί (2) Πέ - - τρου τὸν σύγ- γο- νον (3) Ἄν- ὁρέ -
dim.
 αν τοῦ Χρι- στοῦ μα- θη- τήν (4) οὐ - τος γὰρ τήν θά- λασ- σαν
 (5) δι- κύ- οἰς ἐ - ρευ - νή- σας πο - τέ (6) ἰ - χθύ- ας ἐ - ζώ -
dim. *dim.*
 γρη- σε (7) νῦν δὲ τήν οἰ- κου- μέ- νην (8) τῷ κα- λά- μῳ
 σα - γη - νεύ- ει τοῦ σταυ- ροῦ (9) καὶ τὰ ἔ - θνη ἐκ
 πλά - - νης ἐ - πι- στρέ- φει τῷ βα - πτί - σμα - τι
 (10) καὶ Χρι- στῷ παρ- ι - στά- με - νος (11) αἰ - τεῖ - ται τήν εἰ -
 ρή- νην ταῖς ψυ - χαῖς ἡ - μῶν (12) καὶ τὸ μέ- γα ἔ - λε- ος.

(3) fin. T and C: $\overset{\sim}{\text{-}\theta\eta\text{-}\text{την}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{ef}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{c}}$ (5) D faint: $\overset{\sim}{\text{-}\alpha\iota\varsigma}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{ε}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{-}\rho\epsilon\upsilon\text{-}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{v}\eta\text{-}}$; b-flat

is good here because of the feeling of the feeling of Mode III Pl. C: $\overset{\sim}{\text{-}\rho\epsilon\upsilon\text{-}}$; T:

$\overset{\sim}{\delta\iota\text{-}\kappa\tau\upsilon}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{-}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\alpha\iota\varsigma}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{ε}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{-}\rho\epsilon\upsilon\text{-}}$ (6) T and C: $\overset{\sim}{\text{-}\omega\text{-}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\gamma\rho\eta\text{-}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{-}\sigma\epsilon}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{c}}$; D prob-

$\overset{\sim}{\text{c}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{g}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{a}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{a}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{bg}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{f}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{d}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{ef}}$ $\overset{\sim}{\text{c}}$

στο-λῶς in D (so C), obscure sign. (6) We read b-flat as we approach a cadence on f, Mode III Plagal, which is common in Mode I.

(7) We follow C: $\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\nu} \bar{\tau}\alpha\iota\varsigma \bar{\tau}\omega\bar{\nu} \bar{\epsilon}-\bar{\theta}\bar{\nu}\omega\bar{\nu}$; D Man. I: $\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\nu} \bar{\tau}\alpha\iota\varsigma \bar{\tau}\omega\bar{\nu}$ f f e' $\bar{\epsilon}-\bar{\theta}\bar{\nu}\omega\bar{\nu}$; D Man. II: $\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\nu} \bar{\tau}\alpha\iota\varsigma \bar{\tau}\omega\bar{\nu} \bar{\epsilon}-\bar{\theta}\bar{\nu}\omega\bar{\nu}$, which is an attempted c d f- f f e f a correction. (8), (10) Dots after these lines in C, Men. agreeing.

(12) The order is: $\bar{\theta}\alpha\bar{\upsilon} - - -$; over -μα add an Apostrophus from C (otherwise in agreement) and read: -μα $\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\nu}$. C has the Neñano, which neither D nor T has. This would give: -μα f# e b d

dot after θαῦμα, not in Men. || T ends thus: $\bar{\kappa}\alpha\bar{\iota} \bar{\phi}\bar{o}-\bar{\beta}\bar{\epsilon}-\bar{\rho}\bar{o}\bar{\nu}$ (13) e-f ed- d d-e

D seems to have read: $\bar{\eta} \bar{\pi}\bar{\eta}-$. The Ison over -σα seems to be wrong. T has the same mistake, but C gives us a key to the true reading:

$\bar{\eta} \bar{\pi}\bar{\eta}-\bar{\lambda}\bar{\omega}-\bar{\delta}\bar{\eta}\varsigma \bar{\gamma}\bar{\lambda}\bar{\omega}\bar{\varsigma}-\bar{\sigma}\bar{\alpha}$ (14) The order is: $\bar{\sigma}\bar{\iota}\varsigma \bar{\tau}\bar{o} \bar{\sigma}\bar{\omega}-$ || At the c d g' ef g- a d end of this line we again have a cadence in Mode III Plagal and T

has the signature of that Mode. (15) Read: $\bar{\upsilon}\bar{\pi}-\bar{\epsilon}-\bar{\delta}\bar{\epsilon}-\bar{\xi}\bar{\alpha}-$ with

C, not -ξα- (18) Order: $\bar{\iota}-\bar{\kappa}\bar{\epsilon}-\bar{\tau}\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\nu}-\bar{\epsilon} \bar{\kappa}\bar{\alpha}\bar{\tau}-\bar{\alpha}\bar{\upsilon}-\bar{\gamma}\bar{\alpha}-$.

A few trifling differences in C have not been mentioned, but the general agreement is clear throughout.

HYMN 84.

D f. 69; T f. 74 b; C f. 93 b; Men. p. 310; Dox. p. 249.

Mode III. (See below). From a. Finalis f.

Germanus

(1) Τὸν συν - αί - μο - να Πέ - τρου (2) καὶ Χρι - στοῦ μα - θη - τήν —

(3) τῶν ἰ - χθύ - ων ἁ - γρευ - τήν (4) καὶ ἁ - λι - ἐ - α τῶν ἀν -

θρώ - πων (5) ἐν ὕ - μνοις τι - μή - σω - μεν (6) Ἄν - θρέ - αν τὸν ἁ -

πό - στο - λον (7) τοῦ γάρ Ἰ - η - σοῦ — τὰ δι - δά - γμα - τα

(8) πάν - τας ἐξ - ε - παί - δευ - σε τοῖς δό - γμα - σι (9) καὶ ὡς

δέ - λε - αρ ἰ - χθύ - σι — (10) τὰς σάρ - κας τοῖς ἁ - νό -

μοις παρ - ἐ - δω - κε (11) καὶ τοῦ - τους ἐ - σα - γή - νευ - σεν

(12) Αὐ - τοῦ ταῖς ἰ - κε - αῖ - αῖς Χρι - στέ — (13) παρ - ἁ - σχου

τῶ λα - ῶ σου εἰ - ρή - νην (14) καὶ τὸ μέ - γα ἔ - λε - ος.

The Intonation in D is illegible. T has $\gamma - - -$ (= a); C (as in Hymn 52): $\gamma - - -$. The reader will be aware that the a g' fe f g a-

signatures of the Modes are highly conventional and have only been made out by the study of many examples. The last five notes of the

Intonation in D agree with C. (3)-(4) T: $\bar{\gamma}\bar{\rho}\bar{\epsilon}\bar{\upsilon}-\bar{\tau}\bar{\eta}\bar{\nu}$ καὶ $\bar{\alpha}-\bar{\lambda}\bar{\iota}-\bar{\epsilon}-$ c' b c' c' c' d' c' b $\bar{\alpha}-\bar{\tau}\bar{\omega}\bar{\nu}$; C in the main agrees with D. (6) fin. T has signature a d'

$\bar{\iota}\bar{\iota} - - -$ (= c'). C has signature $\bar{\beta} \bar{\tau}\bar{o}\bar{\upsilon}$ before line 7 (= d'). This

may refer to the next *progression*. (7) T: $\bar{\eta}$ -σου $\bar{\tau}\alpha$ $\bar{\delta}\iota$ - $\bar{\delta}\alpha\gamma$ - $\bar{\mu}\alpha$ -
d' e' f' e' d' c' d' e' d'

(8) Read $\bar{\pi}\alpha\bar{\nu}$ - with T. This brings D into line. || After line 8

T and C mark $\bar{\pi}\lambda.\alpha'$ (= a). (11) Read $\bar{\tau}\bar{o}\bar{u}\varsigma$ $\bar{\epsilon}$ - with T and C,

not $\bar{\tau}\bar{o}\bar{u}\varsigma$. The MSS agree otherwise. (13) σου was added over the line in D and has caused much crowding. The neumes however are

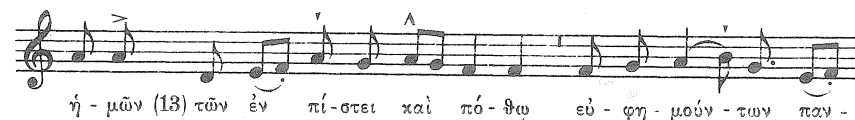
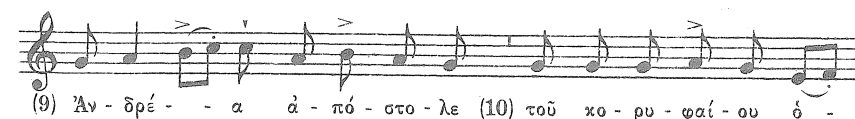
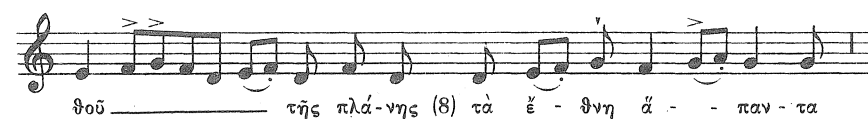
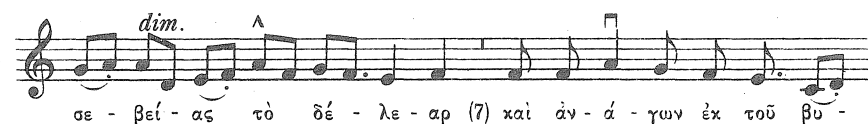
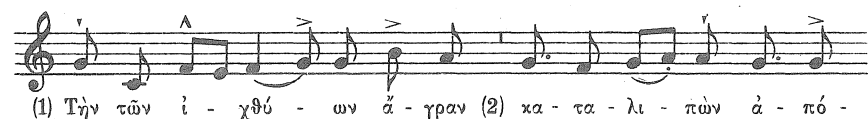
right. T: $\bar{\lambda}\alpha$ - $\bar{\omega}$ σου $\bar{\epsilon}\iota$ - $\bar{\rho}\eta$ - $\bar{\nu}\eta\bar{\nu}$.
d' e' d' e' d' c' c'-

HYMN 85.

D f. 69 b; T f. 75; C f. 93 b; Men. p. 307; Dox. p. 242.

Mode IV. δ From g. Finalis g.

Anatolius



(1) fin., (2) fin. Dot in T. (3) Neither MS seems to have placed the notes correctly over the words. In D we should probably read:

$\bar{\sigma}\alpha$ - $\bar{\gamma}\eta$ - $\bar{\nu}\epsilon\bar{\nu}$ - $\bar{\epsilon}\iota\varsigma$ (not $\bar{\sigma}\alpha$ - $\bar{\gamma}\eta$ - $\bar{\nu}\epsilon\bar{\nu}$ - $\bar{\epsilon}\iota\varsigma$), as the Oligon is not usual after a descending sign over the same syllable. T: $\bar{\sigma}\alpha$ - $\bar{\gamma}\eta$ - $\bar{\nu}\epsilon\bar{\nu}$ - $\bar{\epsilon}\iota\varsigma$; C: $\bar{\sigma}\alpha$ - $\bar{\gamma}\eta$ - $\bar{\nu}\epsilon\bar{\nu}$ - $\bar{\epsilon}\iota\varsigma$.

(4) T: $\bar{\kappa}\alpha$ - $\bar{\lambda}\alpha$ -.....- $\bar{\rho}\gamma$ - $\bar{\mu}\alpha$, the usual phrase. (7) T: $\bar{\theta}\bar{o}\bar{\nu}$ - $\bar{\epsilon}\iota$ - $\bar{\delta}$.
f a f-ga gc e-f ed-

This formula and the Kylisma in D are unusual in the middle of a versicle. || (8) T has $\bar{\pi}\lambda.\alpha'$ at the end of this line, which seldom indicates g or d'. Occasionally a signature looks forward to the next *progression*, which is the a over -δρέ- here (C, often faulty in the signatures,

agrees with T). (10) In D read $\bar{\kappa}\bar{o}$ - $\bar{\rho}\bar{\nu}$ - with T and C for $\bar{\rho}\bar{\nu}$ -; the passages agree otherwise. (10)-(11) Divide thus as usual (clear in

C): $\bar{\mu}\bar{o}\bar{\nu}$ καὶ. Again in line 11. (11) fin. C has $\bar{\alpha}'$ (T: $\bar{\pi}\lambda.\bar{\alpha}'$)

which *might* indicate d' — the signature could not refer to the next progression here, but may have been carelessly copied. (13) C has β (= g) after πόθω which may look forward to the syllable -φη-.

A medial cadence on f is quite in order. (14) T: $\overline{\mu\eta\eta}\text{-}\overline{\mu\eta\eta}\text{-}\overline{\sigma\sigma\upsilon}$; C: $\overline{b}\text{-}\overline{g}\text{-}\overline{g}$

$\overline{\mu\eta\eta}\text{-}\overline{\mu\eta\eta}\text{-}\overline{\sigma\sigma\upsilon}$. The last line shows that only a high tenor could have a- b- g- g sung this hymn from d', the usual starting-note being g.

HYMN 86.

D f. 69 b; T f. 75 b; C f. 94; Men. p. 309; Dox. p. 250.

Mode IV. πλ. δ' $\overline{g}\text{-}\overline{a}$ From a. Finalis g.

St. Andrew of Jerusalem or Anatolius

(4) Read $\overline{\sigma\upsilon}$ - with T which brings the passage to a normal aspect. || The influence of e' suggests b q in the following phrase. (4)-(5)-(6)

D has no dot after these lines, but T has it after 4 and 5. (8) T: $\overline{\chi\alpha}\text{-}\overline{\lambda\omega\upsilon\eta\eta\eta}\text{-}\overline{\sigma\sigma\upsilon}$ g a b'

τὴν δύ-να-μιν. It will be remembered that in the hymn Τὴν γα b- c' b a- a

τῶν ἰχθύων, No. 85, line 7, where D had a Kylisma, T had the same formula as it has here. (9) Neither MS has a dot after this line, nor is there any trace of a cadence. In such cases we should follow the music and go on without a break, although for convenience we keep the numeration of the Menaem. (10) Middle cadences on a are frequent in this Mode, but even more so than usual in this hymn, which has a strong suggestion of Mode I. (11)-(12) The signs are faint

in D, read thus: $\overline{\sigma\sigma\upsilon}\text{-}\overline{\alpha}\text{-}\overline{\epsilon\iota}$; T: $\overline{\alpha}\text{-}\overline{\epsilon\iota}$ (13) Read $\overline{\mu\alpha}\text{-}\overline{\theta\eta}\text{-}\overline{\tau\omega\eta}$ d g-

and $\overline{\chi\rho\iota}\text{-}$ in D. The Duo Kentemata are very faint. T: $\overline{\sigma\upsilon\eta}\text{-}\overline{\tau\eta}$ a b c'
 $\overline{\chi\sigma}\text{-}\overline{\rho\epsilon\iota}\text{-}\overline{\alpha}\text{-}\overline{\tau\omega\eta}\text{-}\overline{\mu\alpha}\text{-}\overline{\theta\eta}\text{-}$
 ga a g c' c' c'd'

ANALYSIS OF THE MODES IN THE NOVEMBER HYMNS

MODE I. (14 hymns).

This Mode has been more studied than any other and has been most fully exemplified in the recent work of Wellesz (1). From this we can easily see how the various motives or conventional phrases, which appear in a simple form in the Easter Canon, the prototype, (as we may well believe) for most compositions in this Mode, are expanded and ornamented by later musicians. A great many of the formulae used in the earlier Canons meet us again in the November Hymns. A compendium of some of them is supplied by the short hymn No. 24, to which the reader is asked to look back.

Initial Note.

All our hymns start from a except No. 20, which begins from d and has a special Intonation in the Grottaferrata MS. In the Late Byzantine age it was common also to begin from d, as mostly happens at the present day. The Italo-grecian tradition however has often preserved the a.

Final Cadence.

Every hymn (except No. 21) in D has e- f d- d. In T, A and C this regularly appears as e-f e d- d. No. 21 has c' b a- a. Cadences on a are frequent in the Canons.

Medial Cadences

(1) In the same Mode: b c' a-; g- a a- (a-); this formula is often used in the Canons as a Final cadence. It is obvious that, in a short piece, a cadence on the lower Finalis might suggest the Plagal

(1) Wellesz, E., TRÉSOR DE MUS. BYZ. Pt. 2, pp. 4-17. Cf. our articles, B. S. A., 27, 1925-6, pp. 157 ff. and LAUDATE, June 1923, pp. 5-9.

Mode, whereas in a longer one the tonality would have been so well established that no disturbing effect would be felt. (e) f e d- d; e- f d d; (fg) f e d (d); g a f e d- d; a b c' b c'- . Several medial cadences on c', some ornamental, will be found in Wellesz' collection. (1)

(2) In Mode III Plagal (Barys). This is a frequent Medial cadence, often marked by the signature of Barys. We therefore put b-flat when approaching it. The commonest formula is b \flat g a- g f f; also f e f, and, more elaborate, a b \flat a g a- g f e f, to any of which the Kylisma f g a g e f may be added.

Temporary or Interrupted cadences, where there is no marked pause in the music or words. These occur on g (various formulae); also we find e f c (a suspension of the cadence on d); b c' a- b; d- e; d- e f.

Other features of this Mode are the leap from d to a or a to d, the scale-passage e f g a; and the Thematismus Eso g- a- c' b a-. There is however no exclusive property in such things: other Modes, especially in long hymns, may borrow the features regarded as peculiar to this one. In general, Mode I has the character of vigour, determination and austerity, partially softened by the modulations into the Third Plagal.

MODE I PLAGAL.

Only three hymns (31, 69, 77) in this Mode are found in our collection; so that at first sight the reader might suppose that we had not enough data to form any definite views about it. Yet in the Octoechus the Modes are almost equally represented; and, having deciphered the whole of the *Stichera Anastasima* (2), which afford more than twenty examples of every Mode, and also knowing a good many instances in the Hirmologus (3), we need feel no misgivings in attempting to characterise the First Plagal.

Initial Note.

The three hymns in November all start from d; but elsewhere we find e, g and a as possible notes.

(1) Wellesz *IBID.* p. 8 line 3 and p. 9 line 3.

(2) *BYZ. ZEITSCHR.*, 31, 1931, pp. 18 ff.

(3) *B. S. A.* 26, 1923-25, pp. 83 ff.

Medial Cadences.

(1) In the Mode. By far the commonest note is d. The following are some of the formulae in use: e f d- d; f e d; f- d- d; e- d- d. The Kylisma d e f e c d is sometimes added. If a pause be made on a, we find these phrases: b g a, b a g a in our MS.

(2) In another Mode. Middle cadences in the Barys (III Plagal) are common; e f f; f- g f- f; a g f, occur, the Kylisma being sometimes added.

Interrupted Cadences.

These occur on g, c (formula e d c) and f (d e f).

Final Cadence.

In all our examples f e d d, with various length of note. In other MSS f- d- d is common. Cadences on a are found in the Canons.

The Chromatic passages introduced in some MSS into this Mode do not occur in D. (See commentary on Hymn 69).

The First Plagal Mode usually keeps to the lower part of the scale, descending sometimes to A. Its character is quiet, meditative and rather monotonous.

MODES II AND II PLAGAL.

These Modes differ from the two so far considered chiefly by their greater emotional tension, which is shown partly by an increased compass, and also by a more liberal use of conventional phrases. The particular emotion cannot be exactly defined. Perhaps we may say that Mode II tends to be triumphant (as in Casia's Christmas hymn (1) Αὐγούστου μοναρχήσαντος ἐπὶ τῆς γῆς), while Mode II Plagal is more often penitent or mournful in its character. The Canon for Saturday in Holy Week is a good example (2) (Κύματι θαλάσσης).

In order to show to what lengths the use of conventional phrases was carried, we have chosen an instance (Hymn 19) from Mode II Plagal, in which a fairly long hymn, rather ambitious in style, is seen to contain very little but these, while even the connecting passages are mostly designed on familiar lines. We have taken the

(1) W. Christ and Pararikas *ANTHOLOGIA* 103.

(2) *IBID.* 196.

version from the Trinity MS (fol. 55 b), which can be compared with that of D already given; and we have marked off the chief formulae. Most of them are equally characteristic of Mode II (Authentic); and in such cases it seems simplest to mark b-natural where the phrase goes up to c', or higher, and suggests the cadence of an Authentic Mode, but to have b-flat, where b is the highest note or where we descend to an obvious Plagal Cadence like c' b a g g or c' a b a g g, which recall Mode IV Plagal, and thus to preserve the effect of the Plagal Mode in its own region. There are a good many instances in this and in other Modes where either b-flat or b-natural would be satisfactory.

dim. A

(1) Προ-οί-μι-ον ———— τυ-πι-κῶς ———— (2) τῆς τρι-σο-φεγ-

B C

γούς ὁ-μῶν ὁ-μο-νοί-ας (β'=g) (3) καὶ ἐν Χρι-στῷ μαρ-τυ-ρί-ας

D E F

τῆς ἀ-κη-ρά-του τρι-ά-δος ———— (4) καὶ ὁ-περ-ου-

Bb

σί-ου μο-νά-δος ἀ-θλη-ταί (β'=g) (5) οἱ ἐν Περ-σί-δι ἄ-φλε-

G H J

κτοι δι-α-τη-ρη-θέν-τες (6) τρεῖς παῖ-δες γε-γό-να-σιν

(β'=a) (7) ὡς γὰρ ἐ-κεῖ-νοι φλο-γός κατ-ε-τόλ-μη-σαν (8) εἰς Θε-όν

J accel. F A

μὴ ὁ-βρί-σαν-τες ———— (9) οὐ-τω καὶ ὁ-μεί-ς

K

θα-νεῖν οὐ παρ-η-τή-σα-σθε (β'=g) (10) μὴ ὁ-π-εν-δόν-τες τῇ τοῦ

E L A

Χρι-στοῦ ἀ-γα-πή-σει (11) ἀλλ' ὡς ἐ-κεῖ-νοις ὁ φα-νεῖς

M N dim. O

τέ-ταρ-τος (12) ἐν τῇ φλο-γί ἐ-δρό-σι-ζεν (13) οὐ-τως ὁ-μᾶς

A B

Χρι-στός ———— ὁ εἰς τῆς τρι-ά-δος (β'=g) (14) προσ-ε-δέ-

P Q

ξα-το ἐν τό-ποις ἀ-να-ψύ-ξε-ως (15) Ἀ-κε-ψι-μᾶ

F

σὺν τῷ Ἰ-ω-σήφ (16) καὶ Ἀ-ει-θα-λᾶ Θε-ό-

R N

ληπ-τοι (17) πρε-σ-βεύ-σα-τε ———— ὁ-πὲρ τῶν ψυ-χῶν ἡ-μῶν.

Line

1. Phrase A, called *Thematismus Eso*, is a very common formula of emphasis, used in all modes and often applied to unimportant words—a decadent device for holding the attention.
2. An expanded medial cadence (B) used in Mode II and II Plagal.
3. Long half-close, suggesting Mode I (C). We may read b-natural. The cadential formulae are freely borrowed from mode to mode, often with very happy effect, and serve as half-closes. At (D) the scale-passage suggests the Intonation of Mode I, at E and F we have a short cadence with expanded end in Mode II. The figure at F is called *Thes-kai-apothes* and has a special sign sometimes attached to it (1).
4. A slight variation of the phrase in line 2 (B b).
5. Medial cadence suggesting Mode I (G—H).
6. Full close in II Plagal (J).
7. This line suggests Mode I. The first ten notes are highly conventional, conveying vigour and excitement, and are found regularly in the same position of the scale, whatever the mode may be. At the end of this line we assume b-natural because of the cadence in Mode I, but not in D where the phrase ends on g.
8. Here we have what seems to be a full close (like J above) but with expanded end (like F).
9. Again A; then a slightly modified half-close (K).
10. Short cadence (E) as before.
11. Ornamental group (L) frequent in all modes. The commonest form is e f f e, staccato. Half-close in Mode I Plagal (M).
12. The whole of this line is an expanded full-close, very common in Mode II and II Plagal (N).
13. Interrupted cadence (O). *Thematismus Eso* again (A). Half-close again (B).
14. Suggestion of Mode IV Plagal (P). Short full-close (Q).
15. Medial cadence (E and F). At the end of this line we keep b-flat because T (unlike D) does not at once go up to c'.
16. Long medial cadence (R) resembling parts of J and O.
17. Long full-close, virtually the same as N.

(1) See our HANDBOOK p. 27.

This analysis is not an arbitrary dissection into motives—a thing that no melody, however well-built, can withstand. Every one of the formulae mentioned above recurs over and over again in Byzantine music. This hymn is certainly an extreme case; but the same method applied to many of the other hymns in Modes II and II Plagal would yield similar results. This we can leave to the diligence or curiosity of the reader.

MODE II. 28 Hymns.

Initial Note.

The two common starting notes, g and b-natural (or h) are used with about equal frequency, the latter being slightly more common.

Medial Cadences.

These are made on b, g or e. Some common formulae are d' c' b, a b b, b c' b b; f g g, c' a b- a g g, b a g, e f a g, e- f g f g- (this is called *Thes-kai-Apothes* and sometimes marked by a special sign)(1), a f g g, a- g f e e-, b c' g f e.

Interrupted and partial cadences.

Very frequent is e f at the end of a versicle, usually followed by d- g. (Compare Hymn 54, lines 6–7). Others are e f d, f e d. To these must be added a series suggesting a transition into Mode I, such as g a a- (Compare a long passage borrowed from Mode I, Hymn 56, lines 14–15) b- c' a a, g a b a, f g a, e f a, f e a, b a b a, d- a, a- b c', f f e a-, b c' b a.

The *Thematismus Eso* is very common in this Mode and is found frequently thus g- a- c' b a-; g- a- d' c' b-; a- b- d' c' b-; though also on other notes.

Final Cadences.

By far the commonest is a- g f e e. Next to this comes b c' g f e e. There is a doubtful final cadence on b in Hymn 56.

MODE II PLAGAL. 17 hymns.

Initial Note.

Of the November hymns five begin from e and have the plain signature πλ. β, six from g, signature πλ. β[~]; three from f, signature

(1) See commentary on Hymn 70.

πλ. β̄; two from a, signature πλ. β̄ $\frac{\alpha}{\epsilon} - \frac{\alpha}{\epsilon}$ $\frac{\alpha}{\epsilon}$: medially we also
 $\frac{\alpha}{\epsilon} - \frac{\alpha}{\epsilon}$
 ef g a-

find $\frac{\alpha}{\epsilon} - \frac{\alpha}{\epsilon}$ $\frac{\alpha}{\epsilon}$ (the syllables are always stylised and uncertain
 ef g a-

to read) and lastly one from d, which has the signature $\frac{\alpha}{\epsilon}$ $\frac{\alpha}{\epsilon}$ with no syllables; the neumes here are wrong in all MSS, we should omit one apostrophus.⁽¹⁾ In spite of this difference of signature, the same type prevails throughout this mode; and the medial and final cadences are fairly uniform.

Medial Cadences.

These are frequent on e and g: some of the formulae are: g f e, a- g f e e (also used finally); e with Kylisma; f e g, a- g- g-, e- f g f g-, c' a b a g g- (this is common), a f g.

If a halt is made on b, we must regard this as being in the Authentic Mode and mark b-natural. But whether we should do so when the Thematismus Eso is found on the notes a- b- d' c' b-, as it commonly is, cannot be so easily determined. It will be seen that the cadences and other formulae do not afford much distinction between Modes II and II Plagal; so, if we allow b-natural wherever the same formula in the Authentic Mode has it, we are in danger of confounding the two modes altogether.

Interrupted and partial cadences.

These, as in Mode II, tend to run into Mode I. Examples are:— e f d, followed by g in the next phrase; e f, followed by d in the next phrase; f e a-, b g a f e d- (a), a with Kylisma, g a a, b g a, e f e d, a- g f e a- (a bold and effective interrupted cadence); e f g a, d- a a-, a- b c', b- b- c', a g g- a.

Final cadence.

Sixteen hymns have a- g f e e; one has b c' g f e- e.

MODE III (Hymns 52 and 84).

Both hymns begin from a. Hymn 52 has the usual signature, which T also gives for 84, while the other MSS have longer intonations.

⁽¹⁾ See commentary on Hymn 10.

Both hymns end with the usual formula c' g a- g f f. Medially this formula is also used, while middle cadences may also be made on a and c', temporary pauses on a or d' being also allowed, together with an interrupted cadence b c' c' b. The reason for the rarity of this Mode in our hymns lies perhaps in the difficulties that it gave to the composer: — if he kept in the upper part of the scale he might overtax his singers, while if he descended below c' he might easily run the risk of the augmented fourth f- b \sharp . This is probably why the note b is avoided just before the full close; in other places we sometimes have a medial cadence marked Barys, as if to show that b \flat might be introduced. Nevertheless there must have been possibilities in this Mode, as St. Romanus chose it for his Christmas hymn ἡ Παρθένος σήμερον.

MODE III PLAGAL (BARYS). (Hymn 23).

This hymn begins from f, which is by far the commonest starting-note. It has medial cadences on f and a; and temporary pauses on g and d. The final cadence a g a g f f, differs little from the usual c' g a g f f.

The Grave Mode, like the First Plagal, usually has a quiet and subdued effect. No important Canons were written in it; and it probably sounded too tame for most of the composers of the Proper Hymns.

MODE IV. (Hymns 8, 16, 29, 30, 44, 45, 57, 60, 67, 68, 73, 85).

Initial Note.

This Mode, although its theoretical starting-note is d', more often begins from the lower Finalis g. There is one example of low c as a starting-note—which is quite irregular, but has manuscript authority (Hymn 73). Some hymns might be sung either from g or from d' according to the nature of the voice, but a great many would be out of compass if taken at the higher pitch. Thus Hymn 68, if taken from g, goes up to e'; so that there is no question of transposing it a fifth higher. The result is that Mode IV becomes more like a plagal than an authentic mode and often needs b-flat.

Cadences.

Internal cadences are made on various notes: f is frequent, while the fundamentals, g and c are often used. A common formula is f g a

g c c, or f a g c c, to which a leap up to g may be added. These leaps of a fifth, mostly from c to g and backwards, are a feature of Mode IV. Another phrase at middle cadences is e f f e. The notes d and a, suggesting Mode I, are used; but we find the effect of an interrupted cadence much less often than in Modes II and II Plagal. As a rule this mode tends to be melodious and rather plaintive: apart from the somewhat strange effect of the leaps of a fifth, it is one of the easiest modes for a Western learner to appreciate—much more so than the other authentic modes. The final cadences are nearly alike: a- b a g- g, g a- b g- g, g f- g a g- g, f- a g- g.

MODE IV PLAGAL. (Hymns 12, 34, 48, 59, 63, 71, 72, 78, 80, 86).

This is by far the hardest of the modes to understand or to describe briefly. It seems to have been chosen by the most ambitious composers for works of great elaboration. The best advice that we can give to the reader is to turn back and study each hymn separately; and he will find it no light task to master all the varieties that even our small collection for November affords. We also refer him to the Canon by St. Cosmas (1), in the same mode, where a simpler use of it will be found. It is not unlikely that Mode IV Plagal, being the last of the series, comprised some hymns which did not otherwise fit into the scheme, being older (in their original forms) than the final arrangement of the eight modes; and that, when this variety was once established, composers took advantage of it for unusual and striking effects. Perhaps for the same reason there are many passages in which we can hardly decide between b-flat and b-natural, either being satisfactory to the ear. The reader must therefore take our accidentals only as a general indication of admissible changes. We have, as a rule, not altered the note except to avoid an augmented fourth; but occasionally the suggestion of an authentic mode is too strong to be ignored.

Initial Note.

Six hymns start from g (πλ. δ' $\frac{\pi}{\lambda}$); one from c' (πλ. δ' $\frac{\pi}{\lambda}$ $\frac{\pi}{\lambda}$)—this is a cross between Mode III (of which the above is a medial signature) and Mode IV plagal—and three from a (πλ. δ' $\frac{\pi}{\lambda}$ $\frac{\pi}{\lambda}$).

(1) BYZ. ZEITSCHR. 28, 1928, pp. 25 ff. We have indicated all the signatures (pp. 33-37).

Medial Cadences.

(1) In the Mode. These are on g or d. We find c' b a g g (also used finally), d' g- g, b c' b a g, a a f g and f- g a g- g- (which suggests Mode IV Authentic); further e f f e d, f e d, (very common) and also b c' d' — (2) In Mode I: b c' a a, b a g- a, c' b a a, a a a, d- a, g- a a- a b a, b c' g a.

Temporary or interrupted cadences: c' d' c'- c'-, a b c', d' b c', a b c' c'-, b c' c' b, c' b c'; g e f.

Thematismus Eso: mostly g a c' b a, which suggests Mode I. We also find the modified form f a g b ag. The Kylisma is not very common (at least in our examples) but occurs on c'.

Final Cadences. Nearly always c' b a g g, which is the most frequent elsewhere. Once a- b a g g.

This mode strives to convey the most intense emotion; which may vary from triumph, as in Hymn 59, to the deepest penitence and grief, as in Casia's two hymns, that for Wednesday in Holy Week Κύριε, ἡ ἐν πολλαῖς ἁμαρτίαις, and for the Last Sunday after Epiphany (1) Παντοκράτωρ Κύριε, οἶδα πόσα δύνανται τὰ δάκρυα.

At first sight it must appear strange that the use of some Modes in the November Hymns is so much more frequent than that of others. Nor is this an accident; for the other months tell, roughly speaking, the same story. There must have been some quality in the Modes that made one or two of them more popular than the others. In the present state of our knowledge we cannot go beyond guess-work; but the following reasons might be put forward.

(1) Mode I bulks so largely in the Hirmologus, (no less than five of the most important Canons being composed in it) that it may have seemed too unoriginal to later composers.

(2) Mode III offers serious difficulties to the musician. If he keeps to the upper part of the scale, he may easily write a passage too high for an average voice. If he descends, he may either suggest the Third Plagal—indeed at medial cadences this often happens—or produce an unpleasant tritone. This latter, as the cadences show, was carefully avoided.

(1) BYZ. ZEITSCHR., 20, 1911, pp. 428 and 431.

(3) Mode III Plagal, as we see clearly from the Octoechus, afforded little variety in its medial cadences and general effects: we may therefore suppose that in the Proper Hymns, where more ambitious work was attempted, it did not give enough scope to the composer.

(4) The two most popular Modes, namely the Second Authentic and Plagal, are those in which most conventional phrases are found. But what we cannot decide is this:—were the phrases older than the Eight-Mode System, so that those Modes became popular into which the greatest number of conventional phrases happened to fit; or did the popularity of these two Modes (based on their emotional effect) lead to the formation of conventional phrases? As even our earliest Neumes are much later than the fixation of the Modal System, we cannot at present hope for evidence bearing directly on the point. At any rate the pathetic qualities ascribed, in some of the mediaeval Handbooks, to the several Modes, do not agree with their ordinary use by the hymnodists and cannot therefore account for their popularity or unpopularity in the Proper Hymns.

One thing however is clear: the hymns for a given day tend to run in the same Mode, the later composers following the examples already set and thus making the work easier for the singer.

CONCLUSION

The student of Byzantine hymnody, who may agree with the judgments passed on it by Krumbacher, Neale, and other scholars in Western Europe, (1) will find little or nothing in the November hymns to make him change his mind. Where a poet ventures beyond the repetition of trite and conventional formulae, he nearly always becomes obscure, pretentious or bombastic. But this was not wholly due to lack of skill. On the contrary, when we reflect that the iambic Canons of St. John of Damascus and the Canons and other poems of Cosmas were admired above all others in the Byzantine age, we may be sure that the choice of rare epithets, abstruse theological allusions, artificiality of structure and the careful avoidance of any emotion or any obtrusion of the poet's own sentiments, were held to be the main features of a successful hymn. St. Romanus hardly touches November; but even the fragments that we can quote leave us wondering how the Eastern Church came to banish nearly all his works from her services. The reason lay partly in the far-reaching reform of the liturgical books by St. John of Damascus and his followers, partly in the fear of heterodoxy — a fear that has often frozen the springs of religious verse. Among the November hymns, the palm goes to Casia for her commemoration of the martyrs of Edessa. No other hymn rises above the common level, although there are some tolerable, such as 8, 17 and 63.

(1) Cf. Neale, J. M., *HYMNS OF THE EASTERN CHURCH WITH MUSIC*, pages XXVII, 2, 109. (Neale's comments, though mainly referring to the Canons, hold equally well for the Proper Hymns, as do also some observations of W. Christ op. cit., pages L and XXXVII.) Krumbacher, K., *BYZ. LITERATUR*, Sections 164, 166, 167. Those who wish to take a more favourable view of later Byz. hymnography may find some encouragement in the remarks of Prof. Wellesz, *ZEITSCHR. F. MUSIKWISSENSCHAFT*, 1934, pp. 225–227, and in his brilliant introduction to the September Hymns (*DIE HYMNEN DES STICHERARIUM FÜR SEPT.*, pp. XXIX–XXXVII) which we hope all musical historians and critics will study and enjoy.

The best excuse that can be made for the later Byzantine hymn-wrights is that with the overwhelming majesty of the ritual, the rich vestments, the stately and harmonious buildings, the splendour of the images and mosaics, there was little left for mere words to do in firing the emotions of the worshipping flock. But, if the words no longer touch us, can we learn to enjoy the music, now that the notation seems at last to have yielded up its secret? For most of us in Western Europe, this power of appreciation will be the reward of long and careful study, whether of Byzantine or of Gregorian music; and, the ampler the material, the better should be our understanding and the easier the correlation of the various systems of the Eastern Churches. To these high aims the publication of the *MONUMENTA MUSICAE BYZANTINAE* is directed; and now that palaeographers have gained access to a field so untried and so rich in possibilities, we may hope that other seats of learning, as well as Copenhagen and Vienna, will soon have their schools of Byzantine Music, giving full and hearty cooperation in this great undertaking.

INDEX OF FIRST LINES

	Page		Page
Ἀγάλλεται ὁ χορὸς τῶν ἁγίων...	12	Μετὰ τὸ τεχθῆναι σε, θεόνυμφε...	126
Ἀγαλλιάσθω σήμερον ὁ οὐρανός.	110	Ὁ Δαυὶδ προανεφώνει σοι.....	128
Αἱμάτων τοῖς κρουνοῖς	26	Οἱ ἄγγελοί σου, Χριστέ.....	58
Ἀκτῖνες ἔλαμψαν τῶν μαρτύρων.	24	Ὅπου ἐπισκίαση ἡ χάρις σου...	55
Ἀρχιερατικὴν στολὴν ἐνδυσάμενος	37	Ὁ πρωτόκλητος μαθητὴς καὶ	
Ἀσκήσεως τὸ πέλαγος.....	40	μιμητὴς.....	149
Ἀσωμάτοις χεῖλεσι.....	49	Ὅσιε πάτερ, δι' ἀρετῆς.....	39
Ἀτελεύτητος ὑπάρχει τῶν ἁγίων.	15	Ὅσιε τρίςμακαρ ἁγιώτατε πάτερ	79
Βίον αὐλον ἐξησκημένη.....	136	Ὁ ταξιάρχης τῶν ἄνω δυνάμεων	45
Γέγονας Χρυσόστομε θεόπνευστον	76	Οὐράνιος ἀνεδείχθης.....	84
Γρηγόρησις Θεοῦ.....	103	Πάλιν ἡμῖν ἡ ἐτήσιος	66
Δεῦτε ἀγαλλιασώμεθα τῷ Κυρίῳ.	27	Πάντοτε ἔχοντες Χριστόν.....	17
Δεῦτε πάντες οἱ λαοί, τὴν μόνην.	116	Πηγὴν ἱαμάτων ἔχοντες.....	13
Δεῦτε πιστοὶ τιμήσωμεν.....	64	Πιστῶς ἀθροισθέντες σήμερον φιλο-	
Δεῦτε φίλαθλοὶ τὴν τρισαυγῇ....	65	θεάμονες	142
Δεῦτε φιλομάρτυρες πάντες, τοὺς		Πόθῳ θεῷ καὶ ἔρωτι.....	6
τοῦ Χριστοῦ.....	88	Προοίμιον τυπικῶς.....	34
Ἐθαυμαστώθης Ἰάκωβε.....	140	Πυρίνοις χεῖλεσιν ὕμνῃ σε.....	51
Εἰληφας ἱεράρχα τὴν ἀνωτάτω...	74	Σάλπιγξ χρυσόφωνος ἀνεδείχθης..	78
Εἰς βάθος θεωρίας ὑπελθὼν.....	104	Σὲ τὸν μέγαν ἀρχιερέα.....	71
Ἐκ βρέφους τῷ Θεῷ ἀνετέθης....	146	Σήμερον ἡ πενταυγῆς	30
Ἐκ πυθμένος κακίας.....	98	Σήμερον ὁ θεοχώρητος ναὸς.....	115
Ἐκ τῆς ἀνωθεν προμηθείας.....	4	Σήμερον τὰ στίφη τῶν πιστῶν	
Ἐνέκυψας εἰς τὰ βάθη.....	43	συνελθόντα	121
Ἐπέλαμψεν ἡμέρα χαρμόσυνος ...	117	Σήμερον τῷ ναῷ προσάγεται....	113
Ἐπρεπε τῇ βασιλίδι τῶν πόλεων	74	Συγχάριτε ἡμῖν ἅπασαι.....	56
Ζυγὸν λιπῶν ἀδικίας.....	93	Τὴν αὐλον οὐσίαν.....	47
Ἡ Ἑδεσσα εὐφραίνεται.....	90	Τὴν τῶν ἰχθύων ἄγραν εἰς ἀνθρώ-	
Ἡ πενταφεγγὴς τῶν ἀθλητῶν...	29	πων.....	85
Ἡ πηγὴ τῶν ἱαμάτων.....	11	Τὴν τῶν ἰχθύων ἄγραν καταλιπὼν	156
Ἡ τοῦ ἑλέους πηγὴ.....	68	Τὴν χάριν τῶν ἱαμάτων.....	3
Ἰατροὶ τῶν ἀσθενούντων.....	10	Τῆς ἡλιακῆς ἀκτίνος τοῦ θεοῦ...	53
Ἰερωσύνης τὴν ψῆφον.....	101	Τίς μὴ θαυμάσει	21
Καλοῦντι Χριστῷ πρὸς μαθητεῖαν	96	Τὸ κατ' εἰκόνα τηρήσας.....	148
Καρτερῶν ἐν ἀθλήσει μάρτυς Ἰάκωβε	139	Τὸν ἀριστεὰ τοῦ Χριστοῦ.....	62
Καταλιπὼν τὰ ἐπὶ γῆς.....	81	Τὸν κήρυκα τῆς πίστεως καὶ ὑπη-	
Κροτήσωμεν ἐν ᾠσμασι.....	100	ρέτην	158
Μεγάλων ἀξιωθέντες δωρεῶν.....	8	Τὸν περιβόητον ἐν θαύμασιν.....	106

	Page
Τὸν συναίμονα Πέτρου.....	154
Τὸ πῦρ τὸ νοερὸν τὸ φωτίζον...	152
Τοῦ μεγάλου Φίλιππε φωτός.....	87
Τῷ αὐλῷ θρόνῳ.....	48
Τῶν νοερῶν δυνάμεων.....	44
Ὑμνήσωμεν οἱ πιστοὶ Πέτρου τὸν σύγγονον.....	151
Ὑπὲρ τῆς εὐσεβείας.....	33
Φαιδρὰ καὶ ἐπίφωτος ἀνέτειλεν...	19
Φιάλαι τῶν ἀρωμάτων.....	83

GENERAL INDEX

Accent, disregarded 48, 54, 148.
 Acepsimas etc. 33—36.
 Acindynus etc. 24—33.
 Anatolius 3, 4, 11, 15, 43, 49, 62, 68,
 69, 131, 133, 156, 158.
 Andrew of Jerusalem, St. 149, 152, 158.
 Antikenoma 77, 97.
 Antonius 30, 33.
 Apoderma XI.
 Arsenius 45, 48.
 Atheniensis, Codex XV, 45, 47, 48,
 53, 59, 71, 81, 88, 90, 121, 131, 138.
 Babylas 136.
 Byzantius 40, 66, 81, 88.
 Cadence, expanded 61.
 Canon 40, 161, 163.
 Casia 21, 25, 90, 163, 171, 173.
 Chromatic passages (*see also* Modula-
 tion) 163.
 Constantine of Hydra 83.
 Cosmas, St. 3—23.
 Cosmas, St. (Hymnodist) 170, 173.
 Cryptensis, Codex XV.
 Cyprian 44.
 Dalasseni, Codex XI, XIII, XIV, XV.
 Damian, St. 3—23.
 Doxastarion XVI, 83.
 Duo Kentemata XI, 92.
 Edessa 88 ff.

	Page
Φοβερὰ καὶ παράδοξα τὰ τρόπαια	108
Φωστήρ Ἰωάννη, στόμα χρυσεμ- φανές.....	69
Χαρμονικῶς τῇ πανηγύρει τῆς θεοσόφου.....	133
Χειρὶ Θεοῦ χρισθεὶς εἰς ἱερέα.....	131
Χρυσέοις ἔπεσι καὶ θεοφθόγοις...	80
Χρυσέοις λόγοις σου.....	72
Ὡς ταξιάρχης καὶ πρόμαχος.....	59

Ekstrepton 97.
 Ephraim of Caria 34, 36, 53.
 George of Nicomedia 72, 73, 110, 115.
 George of Sicily 142, 145.
 Germanus 8, 10, 12, 37, 74, 154.
 Gorgosyntheton 61, 97.
 Gregory, St. 101—107.
 Gurias etc. 88—93.
 Hirmologus 162, 171.
 Homoeon 136.
 Intonation 8, 10, 12, 28, 29, 32, 38,
 43, 80, 85, 89, 94, 97, 100, 105, 117,
 129, 155, 166, 167.
 Johannes Monachus 59.
 John Chrysostom, St. 69 ff.
 John of Damascus, St. 47, 173.
 John the Merciful, St. 68—81.
 Kylisma 55, 76, 79, 82, 87, 112, 150,
 157, 159.
 Leo, Imp. 138.
 Leo Magister 113—4, 117.
 Matthew, St. 93—101.
 Menaeum XII, XVI.
 Menas, St. 62—67.
 Michael, St. and all Angels 44—62.
 Modes XII, 23, 36, 40, 44, 76, 94, 95,
 99, 161—172.
 Modulation 38, 42, 89, 92, 135, 154.
 Monacensis, Codex 61.

Nenano 135, 154.
 Octoechus 172.
 Paul, Confessor 37.
 Philip, St. 81—87.
 Phthora, *v.* Modulation.
 Piasma XI, 7.
 Pitra 62.
 Plato of Ancyra, St. 108.
 Presentation of B. V. M. 110—128.
 Punctuation against sense 86.
 Rhyme 107.
 Rhythm XIII.
 Romanus, St. 62, 95, 168, 173.
 Sanctus 49.
 Seisma 32, 114.
 Sergius 121.
 Signature, conventional 18, 81, 88, 155.

Signature, medial 120, 125, 128, 153,
 156, 157, 159.
 Stichera Anastasima 162.
 Studites 71, 139, 146.
 Synagma 126.
 Tasso 57.
 Thema Haploun 57, 126.
 Thematismus Eso 166, 168.
 Theodore of the Studium, St. 44, 71.
 Theophanes 6, 13.
 Theophilus 121.
 Thes-kai-Apothes 5, 42, 73, 89, 125,
 135, 166.
 Trinity College, Ms. at, XV.
 Vatopedi 16, 95, 137.
 Xeron Klasma XI, 115.

CORRIGENDA

Page

20, line 1 from bottom, *insert between separation and the colon: . || T*

25, line 5 from bottom, *add after (12): fin.*

32, third staff: *the last note should be e-, not d-.*

